



# Boal Family

## Ireland and Canada

c. 1740-c. 2000





## CONTENTS

1.	Preface	iii
2.	Introduction	vii
3.	Boal Family Tree	xxxii
4.	Maps	xxxiv
5.	Boal Family	1
6.	Photographs	227
7.	Pinpointing the Boal Scottish Paternal Ancestral Origin	257



## PREFACE

I started to research the Boal family from the north of Ireland when I began my genealogical inquiries into my mother's family in 1972. She was Margaret Ioleen Bamford (1904-1988; 1.2.4.4.1), who was born in Belfast. She went to Canada with her mother in 1907 and married my father, George Alexander Bain (1913-2006), in 1937. The histories of the Bamford and Bain families are given separately. The Bamford inquiries led me directly to the Boals. Margaret (Madge) Ada Boal (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) was my maternal grandmother, and this history traces her family from the first Boal whom I can definitely claim as an ancestor – William Bole (1), my 3rd maternal great grandfather, who was born in Co. Armagh in 1770 – up to about 2000.

Each member of the Boal family has been recorded using the d'Aboville System, a descending numbering method developed by Count Jacques d'Aboville in 1940. Descendants are assigned the number of their parent, followed by sequential numbers for the children. Spouses of direct descendants are denoted by the number of their partner, followed by a, b (if an individual marries twice), and so on. Stepchildren follow the line of their birth parent. The number of digits indicates the relevant generation. This system ensures that each individual has his or her own unique number. For example:

- 1.2.4.4.1      Margaret Bamford (my mother) – the first child of:
- 1.2.4.4      Margaret Boal – the fourth child of:
- 1.2.4      Adam Boal – the fourth child of:
- 1.2      Adam Bole – the second child of:
- 1      William Bole

In referring to “great great” antecedents or descendants, the number of “greats”, counting the first, is denoted by an ordinal number. For example: William Bole (1), my great great great grandfather, is my 3rd great grandfather.

Where a given name is italicised, this indicates the preferred name by which the individual was known; it may be a second or third name, pet name or abbreviation rather than that with which they were baptised.

In instances where the notes to the tables in Section 5 of this volume use the present tense, they generally refer to information that was available before circa 2000 unless they have been explicitly updated. Biographical notes have generally not been attached to the entries for children born after the mid-1980s. Information in the notes was compiled as it became available over the years; they do not provide a coherent biography for any individual or an intelligible story of the family more generally. That is the purpose of the Introduction that follows this Preface. And to keep footnotes to a minimum, where sources are provided in the notes for information that is repeated in the Introduction, the sources are not repeated there.

During the years that I have been researching the history of the Boal family, I have benefitted from the help of many individuals and institutions. In addition to my late mother, my greatest debt is to my relatives who supplied information about themselves and their families. Particularly helpful were my second cousins Lorna Goodfellow (née Kerr, 1935-2007; 1.2.4.5.1.1) and Beverley McDowell (1947-; 1.2.4.5.2.3), who provided a great deal of information not only about their own immediate relatives but also about all the descendants of their grandfather, Albert Adam Boal (1885-1977; 1.2.4.5). In a class by himself is my third cousin, Robert *Kenneth* McVittie (1947-; 1.2.9.1.3.1), who supplied most of the information on his great grandfather, Samuel Boal (1866-1922; 1.2.9) and all his descendants.

To do so, he travelled to Northern Ireland, Scotland and Canada to interview relatives, to access archives, to obtain and copy documents; and then he provided me with copious notes of his researches. All those interested in the Boal family are greatly in his debt.

When I began my genealogical inquiries in 1972, and for many years thereafter, I did the research myself. It was before the days of home computers and all the online genealogical websites and services that now exist. So I had to correspond with informants by post and to visit libraries and other sources in Belfast and, to a lesser extent, in Dublin and Scotland. As my disposable income increased over the years, however, I could hire professionals to help me.

My greatest debt is to Joan Phillipson of Historical Research Associates in Belfast. I first began working with Joan on the Bamfords, the Boals and another of my mother's ancestral families, the Sayers, in 1994 – work that has continued off and on until the present day.

Underpinning Joan's work and my own were the excellent resources and staff of the Public Record Office of Northern Ireland, to whom we are most grateful. In addition, I am grateful to them for agreeing to accept in their archives the deposit of not only this volume but also the supporting primary and secondary material that I have collected about the Boal family. My thanks are also due to the following institutions, with whom copies of this volume have been deposited: the Ulster Historical Foundation in Belfast, the Linen Hall Library in Belfast, the Mellon Centre for Migration Studies in Omagh, the Scottish Genealogy Society in Edinburgh, and the Court of the Lord Lyon in Edinburgh.

I am grateful to Susan Miller, a member of the Association of Scottish Genealogists & Researchers in Glasgow, for providing information on, among other things, the schooling and residences of some of my Boal relatives in Scotland; and to military historian Tim Hughes, of Tim Hughes and Associates, and Kathleen N. Stokes of Winnipeg, who, respectively, searched army records and ships' manifest entries on my behalf. I am also grateful to Dr Tyrone Bowes of Scottish Origenes, whose detailed analysis of the history of the Boal surname in Ireland and Scotland proved invaluable in augmenting the genealogical research. His findings, which pinpoint the family's ancestral origins in Scotland, are reported in Section 7 of this volume.

As with the research, so with the typing: I initially did it myself. But as the work progressed, I could delegate the typing and, later, the word processing to professional secretaries. Two require special mention and thanks: Linda Lowther, who was a colleague at the London Business School during the 1990s, and particularly Pauline Allen, who worked closely with me from 1998, when I joined Queen's University Belfast, and has continued to do so after my retirement from Queen's in 2004 until the present day. The meticulous marshalling of all the information into tabular form is primarily her handiwork.

Once the research was completed and the resulting information was put in tabular form, it had to be prepared for publication. I am grateful to digital designer Jim Armstrong for his restoration and enhancement of old family photographs and for drawing the maps, and to Jonathan Ridgway and his colleagues at print management specialists CDS for producing the finished version. Before they could do so, however, the entire typescript had to be copy edited. Anne Langford, a former colleague at Queen's, undertook this exacting task by, among other things, assigning a d'Aboville number to each individual, standardising the layout and references, checking and proof reading, removing infelicities, and liaising with the photographer and the printer. I am most grateful for her professional support and – since births, marriages, and deaths are never-ending – for encouraging me to draw the project to a close and to publish it.

Despite everyone's efforts, I am sure that errors remain in the multitude of data and facts that have been assembled. For these, I am responsible.

George Sayers Bain  
Eden House  
1 Edenturcher Road  
County Antrim  
Northern Ireland

25 October 2018





## INTRODUCTION

Various suggestions have been advanced regarding the origin of the Boal name. Perhaps the most colourful, of which there are several versions, is that a sailor in the fleeing Spanish Armada of 1558 was shipwrecked off the Scottish coast; following his rescue and recovery, he could not remember his name, so he called himself Boal after the small town in the Spanish Principality of Asturias from which he came.

Another suggestion, with a stronger evidential basis, is that Boyle, with its variants Boal and O'Boyle, has French origins. A significant number of Boals, particularly in the counties of Armagh, Antrim and Down, are descended from the family of de Boyville, which came from the town now known as Beauville near Caen in Normandy, and settled in England after the Norman invasion of 1066. A branch of this family came to Scotland at the invitation of David I (c. 1083-1153) and became powerful in Galloway and, particularly, in Ayrshire. Many of them came to Ireland during the Plantation of Ulster in the 17th Century.<sup>1</sup> The Boals who are my ancestors, and whom I have traced back to County Armagh in the 18th Century, probably descend from these de Boyville Boals in Scotland. This theory is reinforced by Dr Bowes's research (see Section 7 of this volume), which strongly suggests that it is from the neighbouring parishes of Glasserton and Whithorn in Wigtownshire in Galloway that my ancestors departed during the Plantation of Ulster.

## EARLY ARMAGH BOALS<sup>2</sup>

### William Bole (1)

The first Boal I might be able to claim as a direct ancestor is **James Bole**, who was born circa 1740, probably in Co. Armagh, and about whom nothing else is known.

The first Boal I can definitely claim as a direct ancestor is James's son William Bole, my third great maternal grandfather, who was born in 1770 and died in 1822 aged 52. He was a weaver who lived in Mullaghbrack – a parish situated in the centre of the County of Armagh – married a person unknown, and was killed in an accident when the shaft of his horse-drawn cart “ran right through him”.

---

<sup>1</sup> See Robert Bell, *The Book of Ulster Surnames* (Belfast: Blackstaff Press, 1988), p. 20. <http://www.irishtimes.com/ancestor/surname/index.cfm?fuseaction=history&surname=Boyle>; <http://ireland-calling.com/irish-names-boyle/>; accessed 14 January 2016.

<sup>2</sup> Several of my Boal relatives claimed that the early members of the family in Armagh came from around Boal's Hill. But there is no indication of a Boal's Hill on the Ordnance Survey maps for Co. Armagh. Nor is there any mention of such a hill in Angelique Day and Patrick McWilliams (eds.), *Ordnance Survey Memoirs of Ireland, Vol. 1: County Armagh, 1835-8* (Belfast: Queen's University, Institute of Irish Studies, 1990) for the parishes of Eglis, Kilclooney, and Mullaghbrack.

The story regarding Boal's Hill might be explained by the way the name O'Boyle was anglicised. Bell, *ibid*, states that “O'Boyle has been anglicised as Bohill in Co. Down and it has been suggested that in the northwest many of the name Hill may originally have been O'Boyles”. And George F. Black, *The Surnames of Scotland* (Edinburgh: Birlinn, 1993; first published by the New York Public Library, 1946), p. 95 states that “the Scottish surname Boyle, by many thought to be the same as Irish Boyle (from O'Baoghail, Anglicized as Boghill, Boyle, and even as Hill)”.

William and his wife had four children, all of whom were born in Mullaghbrack. Nothing except her birth date is known about **Margaret** (b. 1820; 1.3). All that is known about **James** (1.1) is that he was born in 1816 and was a witness at the weddings of his sister Elizabeth (Eliza) in 1846 and his brother Adam in 1847.

**Elizabeth** (1.4) was born in 1822; in 1846 she married Samuel Blackwood (c. 1818-95, 1.4a), a weaver and farmer, who was rebuked for “fornication” by Redrock Presbyterian Church in 1848; and she died in 1887 aged 65. Elizabeth and her husband lived in Cavanagrove all their married lives, and had at least nine children about whom little is known.

William’s second child, **Adam (1.2)**, is dealt with at greater length below.

### **Adam Bole (1.2)**

Adam was born in 1818 and died in 1873 aged 54. He married Mary Ann Riddal (1824/27-1903) in 1847. He was, like his father, a weaver, and remained in this occupation and in Mullaghbrack until the latter half of the 1850s. He and his family then moved to Ligoniel – a small village on the north-west periphery of Belfast, about three miles from the city centre – where he obtained employment variously as a bundler in a flax mill, labourer, mill worker, and carpenter. Most, probably all, of these jobs were associated with the linen spinning mills that began to develop in Ligoniel in the 1850s and attracted workers from all over the country.<sup>3</sup>

Adam and his wife had at least eleven children. Little is known about some of them. **William** (1849-87; 1.2.1) was a “married bookkeeper”, but there is no documentary trace of his marriage or, if it occurred, of any children from it. **Margaret** (1851-84; 1.2.2) was a spinster who died of epilepsy. **Thomas** (b. 1853; 1.2.3) presumably died young since a later child was also named Thomas. **Mary Ann** (b. 1861; 1.2.6) probably died in infancy. The second **Thomas** (c. 1862-1911; 1.2.7), a bachelor, was a soldier in his younger years and a labourer in later life. **James** (b. 1865; 1.2.8) presumably died in infancy since a later child was also named James. Interestingly, although the Boals were Presbyterian, two of the children born after the family moved to Ligoniel – Mary Ann (1.2.6) and James (1.2.8) – were baptised in the Church of Ireland.

More is known about the remaining five children. **Joseph** (1859-1927; 1.2.5) was variously a bobbin turner, a labourer, a fireman, an engineer, and a sailor – the last three occupations perhaps all being connected with seafaring. According to his niece, Lily McVittie (1.2.9.1), he was a big man who was very outspoken. After she had served him a cup of tea, he replied: “Is this tea, you call it Lily? It’s more like maiden water.” Joseph married Jane Cooke (1864-1925; 1.2.5a) in 1884 and they had four children: **Margaret** (1885-1976; 1.2.5.1) was a spinster; **Adam** (1890-?; 1.2.5.2), a sailor during WWI, married Martha Keenan (c. 1890-?; 1.2.5.2a) in 1915, and might have emigrated; **Thomas** (1894-?; 1.2.5.3), a sailor in the Royal Navy during WWI, married Mary Jane McDowell (1894-?; 1.2.5.3a) in 1918, with whom he had a daughter **Margaret** (1919-1995; 1.2.5.3.1), who also married and had a

---

<sup>3</sup> Ligoniel’s plentiful supply of water and good land made it a centre for linen bleachgreens from the 1770s. With the introduction of more modern manufacturing methods in the 1850s, the cottage industry of bleachgreens gave way to the factory system of spinning mills. The village had four spinning mills, one of which was the Wolfhill Spinning Company Ltd. Since Adam lived on Wolfhill Row, it might have been the mill in which he worked. See “The Mill Village of Ligoniel” (Typescript Report by the Local History Study Group, Belfast Branch of the Workers Educational Association, Department of Extra-Mural Studies, Queen’s University Belfast, n.d.); and Fred Heatley (ed.), *The Last of the Mill Villages: Ligoniel* (booklet produced by the Workers Educational Association, 1981).

daughter **Eileen** (b. 1943; 1.2.5.3.1.1); and **Jane** (1907-?; 1.2.5.3.4), who might have married a Mr Bell (but there is no trace of her marriage in Northern Ireland).

Adam Bole's tenth child, the second **James** (1867-?; 1.2.10), was variously a labourer, a wood turner, and a bobbin turner. He married Sarah Mitchell (c. 1870-?; 1.2.10a), a "minor" in 1888, and they had two daughters: **Margaret** (b. 1888; 1.2.10.1), who died in infancy; and **Sarah** (1890-?; 1.2.10.2), about whom nothing further is known.

**Moses** (1871-?; 1.2.11) was a painter and decorator. He married Eleanor Magowan (1878-?; 1.2.11a), and they had a daughter **Florence Thomasina** (1900-?; 1.2.11.1). Thomasina, as she was called, emigrated to Hollywood, Los Angeles, and was there when her cousin Donald (Danny) Boal (1907-53; 1.2.9.8) competed there in 1932 at the Olympic Games. Her parents might also have emigrated, but, if so, neither they nor their daughter left any trace in the readily available American documentary evidence.

**Adam Boal** (1854-1890; 1.2.4) and **Samuel Boal** (1866-1922; 1.2.9) are dealt with at greater length below.

## BELFAST BOALS

### Adam Boal (1.2.4)

Adam Boal, my maternal great grandfather, was born in 1854 in Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, just prior to the family moving to Ligoniel, and died in Belfast of pneumonia in 1890, at the young age of 35. He is variously described as a wood turner and a bobbin turner in a thread mill and, according to my mother – **Margaret Bamford** (1904-88; 1.2.4.4.1), his granddaughter – he had a wood turning business in which at least one of his brothers was also employed (James, b. 1867; 1.2.10 was also a wood turner). Hence Adam appears to have been both a wood turner and a bobbin turner. He had left Ligoniel before his marriage in 1875, aged 21, when he was living at 41 Sandy Row in South Belfast. In the later years of his life, he lived at various addresses in North Belfast. He was a Presbyterian and a Mason.

He married Margaret (Maggie) Montgomery (1857/8-1934; 1.2.4a) at St Anne's Parish Church (of Ireland), Belfast in 1875. She was born in Whiteabbey, about five miles north of Belfast, and entered a mill there (probably the Whiteabbey Flax Spinning Company Ltd) as a "reeler" when she left school. At some point – perhaps when she began to have children – she left the mill and began to run a grocery shop and subsequently a drapery shop, probably in Whiteabbey. By the 1880s, she and her husband had left Whiteabbey and moved to North Belfast where – unusually for a Protestant and, even more so for a Protestant woman – she entered the liquor trade, purchasing and running the Victoria Bar at 20 Great George's Street in 1887-8, the Horseshoe Bar at 60 North Queen Street in 1888-9, and what became known as Pat's Bar at 22 Prince's Dock in Sailortown,<sup>4</sup> 1890-1918. She was so short (4'11")

---

<sup>4</sup> Sailortown was a working-class dockland community located north of Belfast city centre and roughly bordered by Henry Street, York Street, and the Whitla Street dock gate, with Garmoyle Street being the main arterial road. Established in the 1850s, it had a mixed Protestant and Catholic population. Over five thousand people lived in the small, cobblestoned streets of red-brick terraced houses packed between the docks and York Street. Most of the men worked as dock labourers, carters or merchant seamen; the women worked in the mills and cigarette factories. Urban redevelopment in the 1960s led to Sailortown's demise. See [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belfast%27s\\_Sailortown](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Belfast%27s_Sailortown); accessed 14 February 2016. See also John Campbell, *Once There Was a Community Here: A Sailortown Miscellany* (Belfast, Lagan Press, 2001).

that at Prince's Dock she had to stand on a stool or crate behind the bar to serve the dockers and sailors who drank there. She was short of height but not of commercial acumen: "she was the sort of person who could talk you into buying something you actually didn't want or more of something than you actually needed".<sup>5</sup>

In later life, she lived with her son Albert (1885-1977; 1.2.4.5) and his family at 36 Castleton Gardens, Belfast, until they emigrated to Canada in 1924. She then moved to Scotland, where she lived with her daughter Margaret Bamford (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) and her children at Kilncadzow and then Waygateshaw in Lanarkshire. When the Bamford children emigrated to Canada in 1933, she went to live with her daughter Agnes Gilchrist (1877-1958; 1.2.4.2) at Wishaw in Lanarkshire, and remained there until her death in 1934 aged 75.

Margaret Montgomery was the daughter of John Montgomery (b. c. 1824), a building labourer/contractor, and his wife Margaret/Agnes Fulton, who was the daughter of David Fulton (c. 1795-1876). See pp. 223-6.

Margaret Montgomery and her husband Adam Boal had seven children: two of them – **James** (1887-89; 1.2.4.6) and **John** (1889-90; 1.2.4.7) – died in infancy. The other five – Jane, Agnes, Isabella, Margaret, and Albert – are dealt with below.

#### **Jane Boal (1.2.4.1)**

Jane (Jean) Boal was born in 1876 and died in 1943 aged 67. She was "a remarkable lady – striking in appearance, loving and caring" who "could concoct the most delicious Irish meal out of practically nothing", and who learned French following her marriage and how to swim after she was 40.

Jane married William (Billy) Salisbury (c. 1876-1930; 1.2.4.1a) in 1899. At the time of his marriage and the birth of his children, he was variously described as a "salesman", "mechanical engineer" and "bicycle expert", and, following the family's move from Belfast to London around 1903-04, he opened a ladies' bicycle-riding school. He was a "motor lorry driver" when, aged 38, he joined the Army a few weeks after World War I started in 1914, and served in the Service Corps and as an electrician in France until 1917, when he was "no longer physically fit for war service". Following the war, he was employed in various occupations, including "schoolmaster", "clerk (Ministry of Labour)", "electrical engineer", and "technical instructor". He died in 1930 aged circa 54.

Jean Boal and William Salisbury separated because of his heavy drinking. They did not divorce, however, and he continued to live close by the family home at 50 Holyoake Walk, Brentham, Ealing, London. They had four children: May, Sarah, Ivy, and Charles.

**May Salisbury** (1899-1971; 1.2.4.1.1) swam competitively while at school; she married Edward (Teddy) Ephgrave (c. 1896-c. 1975; 1.2.3.1.1a), a civil servant and later a musician, in 1919; they had a daughter **Evelyn** (1.2.4.1.1.1) the following year; they subsequently separated and then, in 1929, divorced. Before her marriage, she worked in the civil service, and, following her separation, in Selfridges on Oxford Street, London. A few days after her divorce was finalised, she married Walter *Peter* Hill (1894-1982; 1.2.4.1.1b), a chartered secretary and accountant who served in both World Wars, was widowed and had a daughter,

---

<sup>5</sup> Alf McCreary, *Titanic Port: An Illustrated History of Belfast Harbour* (Booklink, 2010), p. 137 refers to Margaret Montgomery and Pat's Bar.

Barbara (b. 1923; 1.2.4.1.1b.1) from his earlier marriage. May and Walter had three children – **Ann** (b. 1930; 1.2.4.1.1.2), **Susan** (b. 1934; 1.2.4.1.1.3), and **David** (1938-1979; 1.2.4.1.1.4) – all of whom married and had children, as did Evelyn and Barbara.

**Sarah (Sadie, Benny) Salisbury** (1900-81; 1.2.4.1.2) was also a competitive swimmer while at school. In 1930 she married Alexander (Alex) Collier (1901-c. 1952; 1.2.4.1.2a) in Buenos Aires, where her husband had emigrated around 1926 as a salesman for Harrods (South America); they had no children. She was the most academically gifted of the Salisbury children, having passed the Civil Service Examinations, and was regarded as the family's "brain box". She taught English privately to local people while in Buenos Aires; she was a talented artist; and she was interested in spiritualism, claiming to be able to communicate with "the other side". She returned to England from Buenos Aires in 1973, about twenty years after her husband had been killed in an accident there. She suffered from epilepsy.

**Ivy Salisbury** (1902-91; 1.2.4.1.3) left North Ealing Girls School when she was 14, and then held a series of clerical posts. She played hockey and swam competitively in her youth; was an enthusiastic tennis player throughout her life; and, like her sister Sarah, was interested in spiritualism. In 1932 she married Reuben Seddon (1884-1980; 1.2.4.1.3a), who worked in the timber and joinery trade, and had served in India and Mesopotamia as a sergeant in the Army during WWI and in the Home Guard during WWII. They lived in Ruislip, Middlesex throughout their married life and had two children – **Edwin** (b. 1934; 1.2.4.1.3.1) and **Marion** (b. 1938; 1.2.4.1.3.2) – who married and had children of their own.

**Charles Salisbury** (1904-93; 1.2.4.1.4) was born after his parents had moved to London. He joined British Thomson-Houston (later part of the AEI Group) in 1923 and remained there for 46 years until his retirement in 1969, having been an electrical fitter, a foreman and, ultimately, works superintendent. He was a keen sportsman: at school, he was a member of the football team and won several prizes for running and, like his sisters, for swimming; later, he played for Brentham (Ealing) Football Club, ran for Brentham Athletic Club, and also played football and ran for British Thomson-Houston; he played tennis into his fifties, and enjoyed table tennis and golf. He was also a keen gardener, competing successfully in many flower shows and, in particular, winning first prize for chrysanthemums at the *Evening News* Flower Show at Olympia in 1953. He married Mary Snell (1907-89; 1.2.4.1.4a), who worked as a secretary at British Thomson-Houston for 35 years, and she shared her husband's interests in sports and gardening. They had no children.

### **Agnes Boal (1.2.4.2)**

Agnes (Aggie) Boal (1877-1958), like all her sisters, worked as a "barmaid" in her mother's pub at 22 Prince's Dock, Belfast, and she remained there until 1907 when her mother had paid off the mortgage on the pub. In the same year, she married Robert (Bob) Gilchrist (1875-1932; 1.2.4.2a), a Scot from Wishaw, who met his wife when he was visiting relatives in Belfast. His father died when he was young and his mother subsequently married a Mr Rankin, who owned the Lorne Bar in Wishaw, and they had two children (Dan and Violet Rankin).

Robert and his stepbrother Charlie (from his mother's first marriage) were subsequently sent as boarders to Dollar Academy, a prestigious independent school in Clackmannanshire. But his good education did not provide the basis for a comfortable life. After leaving school, he went to sea. At his marriage and the birth of his children, he was a spirit merchant, and ran his stepfather's pub, the Lorne

Bar, during World War I. He was subsequently a handyman on an estate in Calder side, and ended his days at the early age of 56 as a labourer in an iron foundry in Wishaw. He took in his sister-in-law and my grandmother, Margaret Boal (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4), and her family for several weeks after they returned to the United Kingdom from Canada in 1919, and my mother, Margaret Bamford (1904-85; 1.2.4.4.1), thought he was a “wonderful man, a gentleman”. He and Agnes Boal had three children – Pearl, Robert, and Agnes – who, perhaps drawing upon their father’s educational legacy, did well both at school and university.

**Pearl Gilchrist** (1909-96; 1.2.4.2.1) never married, but she was engaged to John Gibb, a medical student who died of a heart attack. She attended Wishaw High School and was “dux” of the school, the best student of the highest class. (In the same year that Pearl was dux of the school, her brother and sister were the best students of their respective classes at the school, and the local paper carried a story about their academic success.) She graduated with a MA Degree, in English and History, from Glasgow University in 1930, and then became a teacher at various schools in Wishaw, Lanark and nearby towns.

**Robert (Bobby) Gilchrist** (1911-91; 1.2.4.2.2) graduated with a MA Degree, in Classics, from Glasgow University and, like his sister Pearl, became a teacher at various schools in Wishaw, Lanark and nearby towns. He was in the Army during World War II, served in England and India, and attained the rank of Lieutenant. During his military service, he was married to, and subsequently divorced from, Margaret Lee (1.2.4.2.2a), a medical doctor from Winnipeg; they had no children.

**Agnes (Nancy) Gilchrist** (1913-2004; 1.2.4.2.3). Like her siblings, Nancy attended Wishaw High School and Glasgow University – where she read Latin, English, French, Geography, Moral Philosophy and History – and in 1937 became a teacher in Bury St. Edmunds, where she lived for the rest of her life. She was an avid golfer and bridge player. In 1939 she married Reginald Green (1899-1965; 1.2.4.2.3a), an inspector with the Royal Insurance Company.

They had two children: **Patricia Ann** (b. 1942; 1.2.4.2.3.1), who married John Gillingwater (b. 1943; 1.2.4.2.3.1a), and who themselves have two children: **Sally** (b. 1970; 1.2.4.2.3.1.1) and **Andrew** (b. 1972; 1.2.4.2.3.1.2); and **Elizabeth (Liz)** (b. 1944; 1.2.4.2.3.2), who married Cyril Pratt (1935-2013; 1.2.4.2.3.2a) and who also had two children: **Rebecca** (b. 1972; 1.2.4.2.3.2.1) and **Emma** (b. 1974; 1.2.4.2.3.2.2).

### **Isabella Boal (1.2.4.3)**

Isabella (Belle) Boal was born in 1879; she married Walter Gray (1878-1930; 1.2.4.3a), an estate agent; and she died in 1911 as a result of complications following the birth of her fourth child **Jessie** (1911-80; 1.2.4.3.4), who remained a spinster. Her first child, **Walter** (1904-33; 1.2.4.3.1) became a “rent agent” and was a bachelor. **Isabel** (1905-?; 1.2.4.3.2) married William Blackburn (b. 1902; 1.2.4.3.2a), a linen “warehouseman”, and they had a son **Brian** (b. 1936; 1.2.4.3.2.1). **Olive** (1909-96; 1.2.4.3.3), a “servants’ agent”, married a Mr Browne and they had two children: **Desmond** (d. 2014; 1.2.4.3.3.1), a civil engineer; and **Dinah** (d. 2015; 1.2.4.3.3.2), who married Anthony Jordan (1.2.4.3.3.2a), an army officer, and had a son, **Patrick** (1.2.4.3.3.2.1).

### **Margaret Boal (1.2.4.4)**

Margaret (Madge) Boal, my maternal grandmother, was born in 1882 in a “two-up, two-down” working-class terrace on Cosgrave Street in North Belfast in 1882. Like her sisters she worked as a “barmaid” in her mother’s pub at 22 Prince’s Dock in Sailortown. In 1903 she married Sayers Bamford (1878-1937; 1.2.4.4a), who emigrated to Canada in 1906. The next year she – together with her daughter **Margaret** (1904-88; 1.2.4.4.1), my mother – joined him there. They had three more children: **Norah** (1909-36; 1.2.4.4.2), **Sayers** (1912-82; 1.2.4.4.3), and **Albert** (1915-76; 1.2.4.4.4). She returned permanently from Canada in 1919 and settled in Scotland, dying there in 1940. The details of her life, her husband, and their descendants are given separately in the history of the Bamfords.

### **Albert Adam Boal (1.2.4.5)**

Albert Adam Boal was born in 1885; he married Emily Martin (1886-1961; 1.2.4.5a), the daughter of a “mechanic”, in 1905; and died in Toronto in 1977 aged 92. From about the age of five he lived in his mother’s pub at 22 Prince’s Dock and, after completing his schooling, he worked there as a barman and helped her run it. Following his marriage, he and his family continued to live there with his mother until sometime after 1913, when their fifth child was born. Since the space on the first floor above the pub would have been crowded for five children and three adults, by the time their sixth child was born in 1915, Albert and his family had moved to 36 Castleton Gardens, a three-storey, semi-detached house, opposite Alexandra Park in North Belfast, about one-and-a-half miles from the pub at Prince’s Dock. For about ten years or so, Albert and his family – and for at least part of that period, his mother – lived a comfortable, middle-class existence there, with a maid, nice furnishings (including a piano), and elocution and ballroom dancing lessons for the children.

Although Albert ceased to reside in the pub, he continued to work there and to help his mother run it until she sold it in 1918. He then acquired his own pub on the edge of Sailortown, the Harbour Bar at 15 Corporation Square, across the street from the imposing Belfast Harbour Commissioners’ Office and Sinclair Seamen’s Presbyterian Church,<sup>6</sup> where he and his wife had married in 1905. In November 1924, he and his family – but not his mother, who went to live with her daughter Margaret in Scotland (see above, p. x) – emigrated to Canada, sailing on the White Star Line’s RMS *Regina* from Belfast to Halifax, Nova Scotia, and then by train to Toronto. He might have chosen Canada and Toronto, in particular, as his destination because his uncle Samuel Boal (1866-1922; 1.2.9) and his family had emigrated there a few years earlier (see below, p. xix). After arriving in Toronto, Albert took a number of short-term jobs, including being a “packer” at T. Eaton Co. Ltd, until he joined the Canadian Pacific Railway in 1925-6 as a dining-car steward, and remained there until he retired in the early 1950s.

The question arises as to why Albert decided to emigrate. At least part of the answer is provided by the “Troubles”, the civil war that began again in Belfast in 1920 and continued until 1922. Albert was a Presbyterian, a Mason, and a Unionist who had signed the Ulster Covenant in 1912.<sup>7</sup> His

---

<sup>6</sup> Built by the great architect of Victorian Belfast, Sir Charles Lanyon, the church dates from 1857, and was commissioned in memory of John Sinclair, a Belfast merchant, with the express wish that it “be considered as specially called on to watch over the spiritual interest of seamen frequenting the port”. It has a distinctive maritime theme, with, among other features, its pulpit shaped as a ship’s prow flanked by navigation lights, a ship’s-binnacle font, lifeboat-shaped collection boxes, and semaphore flags laid into the tiling on the floor. See Simon Walker, *Historic Ulster Churches* (Belfast: Institute of Irish Studies, Queen’s University, 2000), pp. 118-19.

<sup>7</sup> The Ulster Covenant, also known as Ulster’s Solemn League and Covenant, was signed by just under half a million men and women from Ulster, on and before 28 September 1912, in protest against the Third Home Rule

establishment, the Harbour Bar, was a Protestant pub and stood on the south-east corner of the intersection of Tomb Street with Corporation Square. On the south-west corner of this intersection is a Catholic pub, Muldoon's Bar, which was established in 1919. As their proximity suggests, the pubs were located in a mixed Catholic-Protestant district, one of the most conflict-prone areas of Belfast in the early 1920s. Albert's pub was attacked and badly damaged at least twice, his life was threatened, and he had on occasions to have a police escort between his pub and his home in Castleton Gardens.

Financial pressures might have also contributed to his decision to emigrate. Some of these pressures no doubt resulted from the unfavourable impact that the "Troubles", together with the economic depression of the 1920s coupled perhaps with competition from the newly established Muldoon's Bar, would have had upon his business. And these pressures would have intensified those stemming from his personal financial position. Although he was living a comfortable middle-class life style, it was largely underwritten by his mother, who provided the money for him to acquire the Harbour Bar and the home in Castleton Gardens. He was not personally well off. Indeed, when the time came to emigrate, he was sufficiently in need of money that he had to sell not just the contents of 36 Castleton Gardens, but also his wife Emily's jewellery, and to obtain a loan from his mother. So, like most emigrants to the "new world", he was probably hoping it would provide him with a better economic future than if he stayed at home. It might have done so. But his pay (even including gratuities) as a dining-car steward with the CPR would have been barely enough to support his large family, and, in later life, his lack of a railway pension would have denied him the economic security that he sought.

Albert Boal and his wife had nine children. **Thelma** (1919-20; 1.2.3.5.7) died in infancy. The remaining eight children – Margaret, Emily, Albert, Edward, Isobel, Alice, Lenore, and John – are dealt with below.

#### **Margaret Boal (1.2.4.5.1)**

Margaret (Madge) was born in 1905, and attended Methodist College, one of the best schools in Belfast. She married Thomas (Tom) Kerr (1905-71; 1.2.4.5.1a), an accountant who was also born in Belfast, in Toronto in 1931; separated from him in 1948; and died in 1981 aged 75. Before her marriage, she worked as a stenographer, comptometer operator, and clerk in the general office of T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto, where she met her husband; they had four children: Lorna, Brian, Barry, and Roger.

**Lorna Kerr** (1935-2007; 1.2.4.5.1.1) was a graduate in History from York University in Toronto who subsequently worked there for most of her life as an administrator. She married John Goodfellow (1931-99; 1.2.4.5.1.1.a) in 1954; they were divorced in 1988. They had five children – **Ian** (b. 1955; 1.2.4.1.1.1), **Heather** (b. 1957; 1.2.4.1.1.2), **Jacqueline** (b. 1958; 1.2.4.5.1.1.3), **Colin** (b. 1960; 1.2.4.5.1.1.4), and **Eric** (b. 1970; 1.2.4.5.1.1.5) – all of whom married and, in some cases, have children of their own.

**Brian Kerr** (b. 1939; 1.2.4.5.1.2) was an accountant who married Nancy Patch (b. 1943; 1.2.3.5.1.2a) in 1964; they have a son, **Jeffery** (b. 1969; 1.2.4.5.1.2.1).

---

Bill introduced by the British Government in that same year with the objective of establishing a Home Rule parliament in Dublin. The Covenant had two basic parts: the Covenant itself, which was signed by men, and the Declaration, which was signed by women. The Covenant was signed by 237,268 men; the Declaration by 234,046 women. See [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ulster\\_Covenant](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ulster_Covenant); accessed 31 August 2016.



**Barry Kerr** (1941-2002; 1.2.4.5.1.3) married La Gloria Knowles (1944-89; 1.2.4.5.1.3a) in 1965; they had two children: **Adrienne** (b. 1967; 1.2.4.5.1.3.1), and **Tyrone** (b. 1968; 1.2.4.5.1.3.2).

**Roger** (b. 1944; 1.2.3.5.1.4) was a sales representative, who married Marlene Ross (1945-2000; 1.2.4.5.1.4a), an executive secretary, in 1967. They had three children: twins **Tara** (1.2.4.5.1.4.1) and **Tricia** (1.2.4.5.1.4.2), who were born in 1971; and **Todd** (b. 1974; 1.2.4.5.1.4.3). Following the death of his first wife, Roger married Meena Fullerton (1.2.4.5.1.4b).

### **Emily Boal (1.2.4.5.2)**

Emily *Patricia* Boal was born in 1907 on St Patrick's day – hence her middle name Patricia (Pat) by which she was usually called – and died in 2008 aged 100. After arriving in Canada, she worked as a comptometer operator and clerk for several years at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto. In 1938 she married Harper McDowell (1907-1970; 1.2.4.5.2a), who was also born in Belfast, and was initially a stockbroker and then a civilian employee with the Royal Canadian Army; after World War II started, he joined the army as a sapper and, after nineteen years, retired as a Warrant Officer. They had three children: Trevor, Kevin, and Beverley.

**Trevor McDowell** (1941-2003; 1.2.4.5.2.1) married Sandra Souter (b. 1948; 1.2.4.5.2.1a) in 1969, and they had a son, **Jason** (b. 1970; 1.2.3.5.2.1.1).

**Kevin McDowell** (b. 1944; 1.2.4.5.2.2) married Linda Korslick (b. 1949; 1.2.4.5.2.2a) in 1975, who has three daughters from a previous marriage.

**Beverley (Bev) McDowell** (b. 1947; 1.2.4.5.2.3), graduated from the University of British Columbia, and then worked in a variety of managerial positions for B.C. Hydro until her retirement in 2003.

### **Albert Adam Boal (1.2.4.5.3)**

Albert (Bert) Adam Boal (1909-87) was a furniture salesman and storekeeper who worked for most of his career at Yolles Furniture and the T. Eaton Co. Ltd. in Toronto. He married Evelyn (Eve) Agassiz (1917-94; 1.2.4.5.3a), a first cousin of his brother John Boal's (b. 1927; 1.2.4.5.9) wife, Patricia (Pat) Agassiz, and they had an adopted son, **David**.

**David Boal** (b. 1948; 1.2.4.5.3.1), a Professor of Physics at Simon Fraser University in British Columbia, married Heather Morrison (b. 1946; 1.2.4.5.3.1a) in 1973, and they have two children: **Adrienne** (b. 1979; 1.2.4.5.3.1.1) and **Alexander** (b. 1981; 1.2.4.5.3.1.2).

### **Edward Boal (1.2.4.5.4)**

Edward (Ted) Boal (1911-81) was a salesman who worked for most of his career at Yolles Furniture in Toronto. He married Helen Yeager (d. c. 1969; 1.2.4.5.4a), a registered nurse, and they had two daughters, **Marcia** (1.2.4.5.4.1) and **Gloria** (1.2.3.5.4.2), who both married. Following the death of his first wife, Edward Boal married Alice Casey (c. 1922-1978; 1.2.4.5.4b).

### **Isobel Boal (1.2.4.5.5)**

Isobel (Bell) Boal was born in 1913 and in 1932 married Ernest Connor (1910-82; 1.2.4.5.5a), a printer; they were divorced in 1945. Prior to her marriage, she was a “parcel girl” at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto; following her divorce, she returned to Eaton’s as a “helper”. She and her husband had one son, Paul.

**Paul Boal** (1936-2001; 1.2.4.5.5.1) worked at the post office in Toronto for most of his career, and married Margaret (surname unknown; 1.2.4.5.5.1a) in 1960. They had three children: **Heather** (1.2.4.5.5.1.1), who died in infancy in 1963; **Michael** (b. 1964; 1.2.4.5.5.1.2); and **Allen** (b. 1966; 1.2.4.5.5.1.3).

### **Alice Boal (1.2.4.5.6)**

Alice Martin Boal, a nurse, was born in 1915 and in 1938 married James Shepherd (1.2.4.5.6a). They had one daughter, Frances.

**Frances Boal** (b. 1946; 1.2.4.5.6.1) graduated in medicine from the University of Toronto and became Director of Medical Oncology at the Toronto Hospital, Mulock Larkin Wing. She married Firouz Khamsi (1.2.4.5.6.1a), an endocrinologist. They have two children: **Kathryn** (b. 1973; 1.2.4.5.6.1.1), a graduate in Arts from Harvard University and in Law from McGill University; and **James** (b. 1976; 1.2.4.5.6.1.2), a graduate in Architecture from Cornell University.

### **Lenore Boal (1.2.4.5.8)**

Lenore Boal was born in Belfast in 1924, just three months before her parents and their children emigrated to Canada. After graduating from Malvern Collegiate in Toronto, she trained as a nurse at St Joseph’s Hospital in Toronto, followed by postgraduate work in paediatrics at the Children’s Hospital in Montreal, and then worked at the Shriners’ Children’s Hospital. She subsequently went to Minneapolis, Minnesota, where, in 1952, she married James (Jim) Lind (b. 1921; 1.2.4.5.8a), an electrical engineer who was employed by several major corporations doing research and development on military electronic systems. They have two daughters, Rebecca and Kimberley.

**Rebecca Lind** (b. 1960; 1.2.3.5.8.1), a registered nurse, married Gary Roberts (b. 1955; 1.2.4.5.8.1a) in 1990; they have two sons: **Brandon** (b. 1994; 1.2.4.5.8.1.1) and **Cameron** (b. 1998; 1.2.4.5.8.1.2).

**Kimberley Lind** (b. 1962; 1.2.4.5.8.2), a graduate in Business Administration, married John Kelly (b. 1965; 1.2.4.5.8.2a), a graduate in Liberal Studies and Business Administration, in 1992. They have a son, **Brent** (b. 1999; 1.2.4.5.8.2.1).

### **John Boal (1.2.4.5.9)**

John *Martin* Boal (b. 1927), the last of the children of Albert Adam Boal and Emily Martin, was born in Toronto in 1927, three years after his parents and siblings had emigrated to Canada. He attended Malvern Collegiate in Toronto and subsequently worked in a variety of jobs and places, including Yolles Furniture in Toronto. In 1954 he married Patricia (Pat) Agassiz (d. 1976; 1.2.4.5.9a), a nurse, who was a first cousin of Evelyn Agassiz (1917-94; 1.2.4.5.3a), the wife of

John's brother, Albert Adam Boal (1909-87; 1.2.4.5.3). They divorced in the 1960s. They had two girls: **Diane** (b. 1955; 1.2.4.5.9.1), and **Valerie** (b. 1960; 1.2.4.5.9.2), who married and had children.

### **Samuel Boal (1.2.9)**

Samuel Boal was born in Ligoniel in 1866 and died in Toronto in 1922 aged 56. In 1889 he married Sarah Emily (*Emma*) Postlethwaite (1864-1955; 1.2.9a), a dressmaker. Her husband was Presbyterian, but she was Church of Ireland and their children were brought up in her faith, although some became Presbyterians later in life. Emily was born at Field Broughton, near Cartmel and Grange-over-Sands in Cumbria, and came to Belfast when her widowed father married a woman from there and moved his family across the Irish Sea. She was evidently well educated and encouraged her husband, who was not, to better himself.

She succeeded. At his marriage in 1889, Samuel was a "labourer"; by 1897, he was a draper (i.e., a cloth, probably linen, merchant, and subsequently a "traveller"); around 1905, he became a "lecturer". As his occupational status improved, he moved from addresses in working-class North Belfast (e.g., Sherbrook St, Little Grosvenor St, Excise St, Coolderry St) to those in middle-class South Belfast (e.g., Lower Windsor Avenue, Jerusalem St). Around 1905, he moved from Belfast to Scotland and became a "Free Church Minister" and "Protestant lecturer". In short, in less than a decade, and without the benefit of seminary training, Samuel had transformed himself from a labourer to "Pastor Boal", an itinerant Protestant preacher.

While living in Belfast, Samuel was active in several voluntary organisations. *Irish Manhood*, the "representative journal of Y.M.C.A.s in Ireland", reported in December 1897 that "Mr. Boal and his devoted helpers continue to labour in our Open-air Mission". He spoke at many meetings of Orangemen, and he helped found and became the first Worshipful Master of the Kane Memorial Total Abstinence Orange Lodge 890. He was also active in the Belfast Conservative Association, moving and seconding motions and making speeches. And he was a "prominent member" of the Executive Council of the Belfast Protestant Association and addressed major meetings and demonstrations organised by it in, among other places, Belfast, Lurgan, and Lisburn.

These activities gave him some social standing in Belfast as indicated by the invitations he received to prominent civic events, including: from the Belfast YMCA in 1897 to the opening of its new building; from the City of Belfast in 1903 on the occasion of the visit of King Edward VII and Queen Alexandra for the unveiling of the Queen Victoria Memorial Statue; from the Mountpottinger YMCA in 1903 to the laying of the Foundation Stones for its new building on Albertbridge Road; and in 1905 to the unveiling of the Royal Irish Rifles Memorial in front of Belfast City Hall.

Despite his many activities and social standing in Belfast, Samuel decided to leave the city. He first attempted to leave in 1901, when he wrote to Field Marshall Lord Roberts, the overall commander of the British forces in the Second Anglo-Boer War, seeking an appointment in South Africa. But Lord Roberts had "no suitable appointment" to offer him. Four years later, as indicated above, Samuel did leave Belfast for Scotland. Why? The Boal family's oral tradition depicts Samuel as the Reverend Ian Paisley<sup>8</sup> of his day, and his "fire-and-brimstone" approach to religion and politics – and the internecine conflict that resulted from it – probably provides the answer.

---

<sup>8</sup> Reverend Dr Ian Paisley (1926-2014) was a Protestant religious leader and a unionist politician from Northern Ireland. He co-founded the fundamentalist Free Presbyterian Church of Ulster in 1951 and was its leader until

Samuel's membership of the Belfast Protestant Association, "an evangelical and loyalist antidote to the Independent Labour Party", led him in 1901 to support its new leader, Thomas H. Sloan, "a semi-skilled shipyard worker with a talent for public speaking". Sloan represented "dispossessed Protestants – those vulnerable urban workers and lower middle classes who had been engaged only fitfully and exploitatively by the Unionist leadership" – and he was highly critical of the Irish Unionist parliamentary party and its most prominent members. Indeed, in the 1902 by-election in Belfast South, he stood, with Boal's support, as an Independent Unionist against the official Unionist candidate and defeated him to become the constituency's MP at Westminster.<sup>9</sup> Not surprisingly, the Unionist "aristocracy" plotted their revenge, and, in 1903, Boal and Sloan were expelled from the Orange Order.

Samuel's expulsion must have been a significant setback for him. His activities in the Belfast Protestant Association, the Conservative Association, and the Orange Order indicate that he had political ambitions – perhaps to become the MP for West Belfast – and his expulsion would have eroded the power base that might have enabled him to achieve those ambitions. He might have seen a move to Glasgow to form, or at least to officiate at, an Orange Lodge there as a first step back to political and public life. In any case, he, together with his wife and children, left Belfast for Scotland in 1905.

Having left Belfast, however, he returned there from time to time. In March 1914, he received a gold pocket watch with a gold chain presented to him "by a few admirers in Belfast" so he might have been back in the city on that occasion. He was definitely back in Belfast in July and August 1911 when he held a series of meetings to campaign against Home Rule. As a result of what he said and did at these meetings, he was required to appear before Belfast Summons Court on 31 August 1911 charged with conduct and using language calculated to lead to a breach of the peace, and to show cause why an order should not be made against him to keep the peace. The magistrates found against him, and he paid bail of £40 (worth about £4,250 in 2016) and found two sureties of £20 each, for his good behaviour for twelve months, rather than go to prison for three months or until such time as the bail was paid.

In Scotland, Samuel and his family lived first in Glasgow and subsequently in Motherwell. He was active there, as he had been in Belfast, as a preacher, lecturer, pamphleteer, and speaker at public meetings. He might have been involved, one way or another, in the Orange Order but, if so, his involvement is not supported by documentary evidence. He founded the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society, which held public meetings in both Scotland and Ireland, and informed "Friends desirous of securing the service of a Lecturer" that they "should communicate with Pastor S. Boal, who will be pleased to arrange all lectures illustrated with lime-light". The Society also published numerous pamphlets: many of them were written by Samuel Boal – including *Popery and the Bible*, *Popery at the Bar*, *Priests and the Nuns*, *Ought the Priests to Marry?* – and some were written about him – including an *Acrostic to*

---

2008, and in 1971 he founded the Democratic Unionist Party (DUP), which he led for almost forty years. He was known for his fiery speeches and regularly preached against Catholicism, ecumenism and homosexuality. See [https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian\\_Paisley](https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ian_Paisley); accessed 25 June 2016. See also Dennis Cooke, *Persecution Zeal: A Portrait of Ian Paisley* (Dingle, Co. Kerry: Brandon, 1996); and Steve Bruce, *Paisley: Religion and Politics in Northern Ireland* (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 2007).

<sup>9</sup> See Alvin Jackson, *Colonel Edward Saunderson: Land and Loyalty in Victorian Ireland* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1995), pp. 143-6; Austen Morgan, *Labour and Partition: The Belfast Working Class, 1905-23* (London: Pluto, 1991), pp. 44-5; J. W. Boyle, "The Belfast Protestant Association and the Independent Orange Order, 1901-10," *Irish Historical Studies*, XIII (September, 1962), pp. 117-52; and Henry Patterson, *Class Conflict and Sectarianism: The Protestant Working Class and the Belfast Labour Movement, 1868-1920* (Belfast: Blackstaff, 1980).

*Pastor S. Boal* by Enid O’Gorman, a former nun who sometimes appeared with him at street-corner meetings and spoke about the “evils” of Catholicism.

When World War I broke out, he used his considerable public-speaking skills to recruit for the British Army. Several photographs exist showing him – usually in a frock coat and a top hat – speaking at recruiting meetings, including: a photograph with the caption “Pastor S. Boal addresses business men of the City of London at the Royal Exchange, 8<sup>th</sup> November 1915”; a national press photograph with the caption “Pastor S. Boal the well-known Irish preacher speaking from a captured German Gun keeps the London crowd smiling while he gets Recruits, Trafalgar Square, 25<sup>th</sup> November 1915”; and a *Daily Mirror* photograph showing Pastor Boal holding the remnants of the hat of a conscientious objector with the caption “‘The Huns Are My Brothers’. Conscientious objections were evinced to a conscientious objector at a recruiting meeting in Trafalgar Square and the man who said the ‘Germans were his brothers’ was somewhat roughly handled.”

As Samuel demonstrated in 1901 when he wrote to Lord Roberts, he was not bashful in drawing himself to the attention of the Army’s high command, and he did so again during World War I. He received a letter dated 27 August 1915 from H. J. Creedy, Private Secretary, saying: “I am desired by Lord Kitchener<sup>10</sup> to thank you for your letter of the 25<sup>th</sup>. instant, and to say that he is interested to learn of your efforts on behalf of recruiting.” And on 29 August 1916, he received a hand-written letter from Philip Sassoon,<sup>11</sup> Private Secretary, General Headquarters, British Armies in France, saying: “Sir Douglas Haig<sup>12</sup> wishes me to thank you very much indeed for your kind letter which he very much appreciated. Sir Douglas sends you his best congratulations on your excellent poem.” So Samuel’s efforts on behalf of the British Army got some recognition, even if self-solicited, from its senior officers.

Samuel’s activities during World War I were probably part of the voluntary recruiting movement organised by, among others, the Earl of Derby, L. S. Amery, the Unionist MP, and subsequently the Parliamentary Recruiting Committee.<sup>13</sup> The Navy League of the British Empire was particularly active in the civilian recruiting movement, and this connection probably explains why Samuel left Scotland to work for the League’s affiliated organisation in Canada. In any case, he sailed from Liverpool on 26 January 1917 aboard the S. S. *Scotian*, arriving at St. John, New Brunswick on 5 February 1918, and then travelled to Toronto on the Canadian Pacific Railway. He was recorded on the ship’s manifest as a clergyman, Presbyterian, destination Toronto, and a “tourist”, which perhaps suggests that he did not initially intend to stay in Canada. He did stay, however, and his wife and six of their eight children joined him there two years later, having sailed from Glasgow aboard the S. S. *Corscaw*, arriving in Quebec on 30 October 1919 enroute for Toronto.

The Navy League of Canada had three primary purposes: to educate the public about the importance of the Navy and the Mercantile Marine; to raise funds for the relief of British and Canadian sailors and

---

<sup>10</sup>In 1915 Field Marshall Lord Kitchener was Secretary of State for War, a Cabinet Minister.

<sup>11</sup> A cousin of Siegfried Sassoon, the famous WWI army officer and poet. See Max Egremont, *Siegfried Sassoon: A Biography* (London: Picador, 2005).

<sup>12</sup> Field Marshall Sir Douglas Haig commanded the British Expeditionary Force on the Western Front from late 1915 until the end of the war in 1918.

<sup>13</sup> See Peter Simkins, *Kitchener’s Army: The Raising of the New Armies, 1914-16* (Manchester: Manchester University Press, 1988), especially pp. 52-4, 61-2, 121-3; and John Morton Osborne, *The Voluntary Recruiting Movement in Britain, 1914-1916* (New York: Garland, 1982), p. 17.

their dependents by, among other things, establishing Sailors' Homes, Institutes and Hospitals; and to encourage volunteer Naval Brigades for boys and young men in which they could receive practical and theoretical instruction in seamanship to prepare them for service in the Mercantile Marine. A warrant from the Navy League of Canada, Ontario Division, dated 15 July 1918, proclaimed Samuel Boal to be competent to perform the duties of a "Lecturer and Organizer" in the League; he was also described as a Chaplain of the League in some of its literature. The League gave him a uniform and a military title, and he began describing himself as the Reverend Captain Samuel Boal.

Between April and July 1918, Samuel led a campaign in Ontario to organise local branches of the Navy League and to raise funds for it. He spoke at a variety of public meetings sponsored by churches – he was said to have spoken at most of the Protestant churches in Toronto – Chambers of Commerce, lodges of the Orange Order, and such bodies as the Imperial Order of the Daughters of the Empire. His meetings were well publicised in advance and his speeches were reported favourably and at length by the local press. It described him as "a real Irishman, genial, whole-souled and full of vim and fire", "the Naval Chaplain and great Irish Orator", and "this gifted Irish Orator". The flyer for one of his speeches stated:

"Don't fail to hear him. He has received the thanks of Lord Kitchener and the citizens of London, Eng. for his services to the Army and Navy".

He was a tall (6'2"), blue-eyed, handsome man, who, as newspapers frequently pointed out, was a witty, humorous, and forceful speaker; in short, he was charismatic. In Cochrane, Ontario, he was one of several speakers at a meeting of local Orangemen, and the local paper reported that the "Rev. Mr Boal, with his ever ready Irish wit and humour was clearly the favourite of the evening". His speeches were often accompanied by the showing of "views" and slides: the flyer for his meeting in Timmins, Ontario stated that "pictures of scenes in France and Flanders and the work of the British Fleet will be shown; also the wonderful (*sic*) picture of the sinking of the Lusitania." His speeches were highly patriotic, praising "our boys" and denouncing "the Hun". Their content is reflected by the title of his two basic sermons – "The Great Fight" and "The Enemy at the Gates" – and one of his standard speeches – "France and Flanders and the Heroes of the Deep", in which, according to the headlines in the local press, "Chaplain Boal Flays Kaiser at Navy Meeting" and claims that "War Not Over Until He is Hung as a Criminal, a Murderer".

In the autumn of 1921, Samuel left the Navy League of Canada and became Dominion representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society, an organisation with close links to the main Protestant churches that provided pastoral care to seafarers. His work there, however, was cut short because he died on 7 June 1922, after several months' illness, of endocarditis – inflammation of the lining of the heart – and was buried – evidently wrapped in a Union Jack inside his casket – in Mount Pleasant Cemetery in Toronto. His death was widely reported in the Ontario and Motherwell press. The obituaries mentioned, among other things, that "for his services to the Empire he received the personal thanks of the late Lord Kitchener, with an illuminated address from the citizens of London", and that he had personally caused over ten thousand men to enlist between 1914 and 1916.

Looking back on Samuel Boal's life, the question arises as to how he earned enough to support himself, his wife, and their eight children. With difficulty, is the answer. He would have earned a regular wage, albeit not large, as a labourer, a draper and perhaps as a preacher for the YMCA, as well as from his work with the Naval Association of Canada and the British and Foreign Sailors' Society. But he was an itinerant lecturer, preacher, and pamphleteer from about 1905 until 1917 and, during this period, he probably did not have a regular income. His work with the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society, for example, was supported by public donations. As its publications pointed out, "to carry on this work

money is required. Subscriptions, either large or small, earnestly solicited.” His recruiting work during World War I was probably better paid. The voluntary recruiting movement used unpaid speakers wherever possible, but fees ranging from one-half to two guineas a day were paid whenever necessary. It was no doubt necessary in Samuel’s case and, since he was an outstanding speaker, these fees were probably paid. His son William (1892-1973; 1.2.9.1) suggested, however, that his father earned very little from his various activities and that all the children had to work to support the family.

Much more could be written about Samuel Boal. Many of his activities in Belfast, Glasgow, Motherwell, and Ontario were covered in newspapers in these places. The archives of the various bodies he was associated with – including the Belfast YMCA, the Belfast Conservative Association, the Belfast Protestant Association, the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society, the Navy League of Canada, the British and Foreign Sailors’ Society, and Orange Lodges in Belfast, Scotland and Ontario – probably contain records relating to him. And his descendants in Canada and the UK have some of his personal papers.<sup>14</sup> Hence in future years others might wish to consult these sources and produce a fuller picture of his life. For although most people today (although fewer in Northern Ireland and Scotland) would disagree with many of his opinions and activities, he was, to say the least, an interesting character. He seems to have been a strict husband and father, which, given his fundamentalist religious views, is perhaps not surprising. He was certainly a bigot who was prejudiced against Catholics and intolerant of their views. He was also, however, an ambitious, enterprising, intelligent and charismatic man, who packed a great deal into a relatively short and impecunious, but eventful and controversial, life lived in Ulster, Scotland and Canada.

Samuel Boal and his wife Emily had eight children: Jane (Lily), William, Margaret, Samuel, Emily, Albert, Florence, and Donald. The older children were born in Belfast and went to Scotland with their parents around 1905. Donald, the youngest, was born in Scotland. Jane and Samuel married, settled and died in Scotland. But, as indicated above, Emily and the other five children sailed in 1919 from Glasgow to join Samuel in Canada, and they remained there for the rest of their lives.

### **Jane (Lily) Boal (1.2.9.1)**

Jane (Lily) Boal was born in 1890 and died in 1969 aged 78. In 1911 she married Robert (Bobby) McVittie (1891-1982; 1.2.9.1a), who was employed for over fifty years as a manual worker at Colvilles in Motherwell, then the largest iron and steel works in Scotland.<sup>15</sup> Although Jane, unlike most of her siblings, did not emigrate to Canada with her mother in 1919, she and the first three of her children (see below) went to Canada in the summer of 1922 to visit her parents and to see whether Canada would be an attractive place to live. She ended up staying longer than she had planned – not returning to Scotland until March 1924 – because her father died shortly before she arrived and her mother had appendicitis while she was there and had to be cared for. Both Lily and Robert McVittie were musical:

---

<sup>14</sup> According to Samuel Boal’s granddaughter, Belle McVittie (1914-2002; 1.2.9.1.2), all his pamphlets and writings were contained in a chest in his home at 548 Parliament Street in Toronto and, when he died, many of them were given to the family’s physician, a Dr Clifford. Samuel’s youngest daughter Florence (1904-96; 1.2.9.7) and her daughter Donalda (1930-; 1.2.9.7.1), as well as other members of his family and their descendants, had and might still have some of his papers. Kenneth McVittie (1947-; 1.2.9.1.3.2) photostatted copies of some of these papers, and some of them he gave to me, which I have deposited in PRONI. Finally, our research on Samuel Boal started before the large-scale use of digital sources in family history, and a search of these might also reveal more information about him.

<sup>15</sup> Peter L. Payne, *Colvilles and the Scottish Steel Industry* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1979).

she played the piano by ear, and he was Secretary of the Motherwell and Wishaw Town Band. They had four children: Sara, Annabella, Joseph, and Samuel.

#### **Sara (Emily) McVittie (1.2.9.1.1)**

Sara (Emily) McVittie (1912-2002) obtained a MA in Humanities from Glasgow University in 1935 and a teaching qualification from Jordanhill Teacher Training College, and then taught at a series of schools in the Glasgow area, retiring in 1973 as Headmistress of Annfield School. In 1940 she married Roderick Macdonald (1910-2000; 1.2.9.1.1a), who, like his wife, obtained a MA in Humanities from Glasgow University and a teaching qualification from Jordanhill Teacher Training College. He began his teaching career at London Road School in Glasgow in 1935. In 1941 he enlisted in the Royal Air Force as an Aircraftsman Second Class and, after a series of postings all over Scotland and England as a radar specialist during World War II, he became an education officer with postings to Bombay and to Ceylon (now Sri Lanka), retiring in 1947 with the rank of Flight Lieutenant. He then returned for a short time to London Road School, before moving to Bernard Street Secondary School, and then as Deputy Headmaster to Garthamlock School and subsequently Netherton School, from which he retired in 1974. He had a life-long interest in cartography and Gaelic activities, and held a number of senior positions, including Honorary President, in the Glasgow Lewis and Harris Association.

Emily and Roderick had one child, **Elizabeth** (b. 1943; 1.2.9.1.1.2), who, like her parents, became a teacher. She married Hunter (Terry) Hamilton (b. 1941; 1.2.9.1.1.2a), who was a senior business manager, and they have two daughters: **Fiona** (b. 1967; 1.2.9.1.1.2.1); and **Castriona** (b. 1970; 1.2.9.1.1.2.2), who in 1997 married Lee Collins (1.2.9.1.1.2.2a).

#### **Annabella (Belle) McVittie (1.2.9.1.2)**

Belle or Buntie McVittie (1914-2002) was born in Motherwell, went to Toronto in 1922 with her mother and siblings, but returned with them to Motherwell in 1924 and attended Glencairn Primary School and then Dalziel High School. In 1933 she returned to Toronto – having conceived an illegitimate child either shortly before leaving Motherwell or after arriving in Toronto, probably the former – and subsequently worked for the T. Eaton Company. In 1938 she returned to Scotland for a holiday and to visit the British Empire Exhibition in Glasgow. She had intended to return to Canada, but WWII intervened, and she remained, getting married in 1941 to William (Bill) Miller (1907-1965; 1.2.9.1.2a), a painter and sign writer, who served in the Royal Navy during World War II.

Belle and William Miller had a son, **Stuart** (b. 1948; 1.2.9.1.2.1), who held a series of managerial appointments. He married Barbara Porteus (b. 1948; 1.2.9.1.2.1a), a teacher, in 1971 and they have two children: **Alan** (b. 1974; 1.2.9.1.2.1.1) and **David** (b. 1977; 1.2.9.1.2.1.2).

#### **Joseph McVittie (1.2.9.1.3)**

Joe McVittie (1916-96), like most of his siblings, attended Glencairn Primary School and then Dalziel High School in Motherwell. He was a sales representative at various retail and other establishments in the Glasgow area for most of his career. He enlisted in the Cameronians (Scottish Rifles) in 1940 and, between then and his release to the Army Reserve in 1946, he served in Scotland, England, Ireland, Madagascar, India, Persia, Sicily, Italy, France and Germany. He was musical, like some of his siblings, and on evenings and weekends played the trumpet in dance bands in Ayrshire. In 1941 he married Christina Wylie (1918-96; 1.2.9.1.3a),



a sales assistant in a variety of establishments and subsequently a proprietor of a ladies and children's wear shop. Joe and Christina McVittie had two children, Kenneth (b. 1947; 1.2.9.1.3.1) and Christine (b. 1950; 1.2.9.1.3.2).

**Robert Kenneth McVittie** obtained a BSc in Biology from Strathclyde University in 1975, a teaching qualification from Jordanhill Teacher Training College in 1977, and an external LLB from London University in 1989. He taught – primarily biology and general science – in various secondary schools between 1975 and 1989, when he joined Croydon College in England as a lecturer and subsequently a senior lecturer in law. In 1972 he married Sheila Carmody (b. 1949; 1.2.9.1.3.1a), a midwife. Kenneth and Sheila have two children: **Alistair** (b. 1974; 1.2.9.1.3.1.1) and **Ceri** (b. 1976; 1.2.9.1.3.1.2), who has a son, **Aidan** (b. 2015; 1.2.9.1.3.1.2.1).

**Christine (Karla) McVittie** worked as a bank teller and, with her husband, started and managed several small businesses, before joining the Inland Revenue in Lytham St. Anne's in Lancashire in 1994. In 1971 she married Hugh Macrorie (b. 1947; 1.2.9.1.3.2a), a motor mechanic and maintenance engineer. They have three children: **Blair** (b. 1976; 1.2.9.1.3.2.1), **Calum** (b. 1979; 1.2.9.1.3.2.2), and **Ainsley** (b. 1982; 1.2.9.1.3.2.3).

#### **Samuel McVittie (1.2.9.1.4)**

Samuel Boal McVittie (b. 1925) worked as a "house parent" in De La Rue School in Tonbridge, Kent. He married Mary Low (b. 1925; 1.2.9.1.4a), a professional musician and music teacher, in 1951; they were divorced in 1984. They had six children:

**Arthur** (b. 1953; 1.2.9.1.4.1), a social worker and teacher, who married Elaine Martin (b. c. 1954; 1.2.9.1.4.1a), a teacher, in 1973, but they divorced in 1976. In 1980 he married Janice Lemmon (b. 1958; 1.2.9.1.4.1b), a social worker, but they divorced in 1989; in 1993 he married Rosemary Francis (b. 1950; 1.2.9.1.4.1c), a teacher. There were no children from any of the marriages.

**Jane** (b. 1954; 1.2.9.1.4.2), a shop assistant, who in 1974 married Keith Lloyd (b. 1948; 1.2.9.1.4.2a), then a project manager with IBM. They have two children: **James** (b. 1978; 1.2.9.1.4.2.1) and **Alastair** (b. 1980; 1.2.9.1.4.2.2).

**Robert** (b. 1956; 1.2.9.1.4.3), a bachelor, who was a market manager with Atlas Equipment.

**Roderick** (b. 1960; 1.2.9.1.4.4), a furniture designer and restorer, who in 1993 married Johanna (Jo) Gutteridge (b. 1963; 1.2.9.1.4.4a), who has two children from a previous relationship – **Katherine Palmer** (b. 1986; 1.2.9.1.4.4a.1) and **Matthew Palmer** (b. 1988; 1.2.9.1.4.4a.2) – and one child, **Toby McVittie** (b. 1995; 1.2.9.1.4.4.1), from her marriage to Roderick.

**Wilson** (b. 1964; 1.2.9.1.4.5), a professional landscaper, who married Alison Bruce (b. 1966; 1.2.9.1.4.5a) in 1988. They have four children: **Kirsty** (b. 1985; 1.2.9.1.4.5.1), **Amy** (b. 1987; 1.2.9.1.4.5.2), **Harley** (b. 1990; 1.2.9.1.4.5.3), and **Bethany** (b. 1995; 1.2.9.1.4.5.4).

**Fergus** (b. 1967; 1.2.9.1.4.6), who in 1995 married **Loraine Prowse** (b. 1961; 1.2.9.1.4.6a), a caterer. They have two children: **Hayley** (b. 1991; 1.2.9.1.4.6.1), and **Jack** (b. 1994; 1.2.9.1.4.6.2).

### **William Boal (1.2.9.2)**

William Boal (1892-1973; 1.2.9.2) joined the Army in 1911 and served during WWI as a Trooper in the Lanarkshire Yeomanry and subsequently with the Royal Scots Fusiliers. He was wounded at the Dardanelles in 1915 and, despite several medical operations, was left lame. He was discharged from the Army in April 1918 and the following year he emigrated from Motherwell to Toronto with his mother and siblings. He was employed for over thirty years by the Toronto Hydro. In 1931 he married Marguerite *Ruth* Kinsey (1906-95; 1.2.9.2a), and they had three children: William, Ruth (Wilma), and Vernon.

**William Raymond** (b. 1932; 1.2.9.2.1), following some short-term employment at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd, attended the Royal Military College in Kingston and the University of Toronto, obtaining a science degree, and then worked as an administrator at Ontario Hydro. In 1958 he married Margaret Leadlay (b. 1930; 1.2.9.2.1a), and they have two adopted children: **David** (b. 1963; 1.2.9.2.1.1), who married Darlene Reeve (b. 1963; 1.2.9.2.1.1a) in 1988; and **Diana** (b. 1965; 1.2.9.2.1.2), who married Mirsad Pita (b. 1963; 1.2.9.2.1.2a) in 1989, and they have three children: **Kathleen** (b. 1994; 1.2.9.2.1.2.1), **Connor** (b. 1995; 1.2.9.2.1.2.2), and **Cameron** (b. 1997; 1.2.9.2.1.2.3).

**Ruth Wilma** (1934-72; 1.2.9.2.2), after being a typist at Ontario Hydro, joined the RCAF, where she met her husband, Robert (Bob) Ewart (b. 1934; 1.2.9.2.2a), who had joined the RCN in 1952 and served in the Korean War before transferring to the RCAF, from which he retired in 1972. He then became an assistant air traffic controller at Edmonton International Airport. They had six children: **Robert** (b. 1957; 1.2.9.2.2.1), a bachelor; **Leslie** (b. 1960; 1.2.9.2.2.2), a spinster; **Ruth** (b. 1962; 1.2.9.2.2.3), who married, divorced, and married again, and had children from both marriages; **Dawn** (b. 1964; 1.2.9.2.2.4), who married and had children; **Cheryl** (b. 1965; 1.2.9.2.2.5) who acquired a partner; and **Wayne** (b. 1967; 1.2.9.2.2.6), a bachelor.

**Vernon Samuel** (b. 1938; 1.2.9.2.3) married Dona Swift (1941-80; 1.2.9.2a) in 1959; they had two children: **Edward** (b. 1964; 1.2.9.2.3.1) and **Whitney** (1968-92; 1.2.9.2.3.2). Following Dona's death, Vernon married Margaret Shafer (1941-94; 1.2.9.2.3b) in 1985.

### **Margaret Boal (1.2.9.3)**

Margaret (Sissie) Boal (1894-1971; 1.2.9.3) was a spinster. She had an illegitimate child – **Charles Chatterton (Cha Cha)** (1.2.9.3.1) – in 1916, but he died less than a year later in 1917. She emigrated to Toronto with her mother and siblings in 1919 and, between then and the early 1950s, held a series of manual jobs at Hinde & Dauch Paper Co.

### **Samuel Adam Boal (1.2.9.4)**

Samuel Adam Boal (1897-1992) was employed as a manual worker in Colvilles iron and steel company until he was 65, and then worked for the next ten years as a night watchmen at Motherwell Machinery and Scrap Company. He was a committed Orangeman and in 1949, in his capacity as the Worthy Grand Master of District 25 of the Orange Lodge in Motherwell, he played the part of King Billy by riding a white horse in full regalia in the Walk (i.e., a parade) to mark the 159th Anniversary of the Battle of the Boyne. He did not know how to ride a horse, and had to be given lessons beforehand by the Glasgow police. He had, like some of his siblings, musical ability, singing in St Mary's Church in Motherwell until a year before his death at 94.

In 1919 Samuel married Margaret (Peggy) McRoberts (1900-74; 1.2.9.4a), who, like her husband, was a committed supporter of the Orange Order and St Mary's Church. She was a munitions worker during WWI and, during WWII, assisted her husband in his duties as a Civil Defence Corps Warden. She and her husband had four children: Samuel; Alexander, who died in infancy; William; and Margaret.

**Samuel** (1919-94; 1.2.9.4.1) had tuberculosis as a young man. He served in the Royal Navy during WWII. He worked as a crane driver at Colvilles iron and steel plant in Motherwell and, subsequently, at the Hoover factory in Cambuslang. In 1946 he married Janet Andre (1921-76; 1.2.9.4.1a), who at her marriage was a machinist employed in Smith's clock factory in Carfin. They had one child, **William** (b. 1951; 1.2.9.4.1.1), a teacher, who married Christine Geeza (b. 1954; 1.2.9.4.1.1a), a teacher, in 1979; they divorced in 1984. He then married Caroline Chalmers (b. 1957; 1.2.9.4.1.1b), a teacher, in 1989, and they had two children: **Jonathan** (b. 1991; 1.2.9.4.1.1.1) and **Matthew** (b. 1993; 1.2.9.4.1.1.2).

**William (Billy)** (1925-42; 1.2.9.4.3), an engineering draughtsman apprentice, who died of tuberculosis aged 27.

**Margaret** (1926-1957/8; 1.2.9.4.4) worked in a shop in Motherwell. Around 1947 she married Charles Ingram (1.2.9.4.4a), a hairdresser, who served in the Cameronians during WWII and was wounded in Belgium and subsequently imprisoned in Germany. Following their marriage, they emigrated to the United States. She worked in the office of the Mineola clothing factory in Nassau, Long Island; he continued as a hairdresser, perhaps at the Waldorf Astoria Hotel in New York City. There were no children from their marriage.

### **Emily Parks Boal (1.2.9.5)**

Emily Boal (1899-1987) emigrated to Canada with her mother and siblings in 1919 and spent her whole career working in various capacities (e.g., packer, sales clerk) for the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto. She was working in the China Department when she celebrated her fortieth anniversary with the company on 4 December 1959, receiving a letter of congratulation from the President. She retired on 31 December of that year. She never married.

### **Albert Henry Boal (1.2.9.6)**

Albert Boal (1903-46) emigrated to Canada with his mother and siblings in 1919. After a brief spell as a machinist with A. R. Williams Machinery Company in Toronto, he worked from the early 1920s until his death from tuberculosis in 1946 as a clerk and salesman for the T. Eaton Co. Ltd. Towards the end of his life, he married Margaret Fleming (1.2.9.6a); they had no children.

### **Florence Boal (1.2.9.7)**

Florence Boal (1904-96) emigrated to Canada in 1919 with her mother and siblings. In her youth, both in Scotland and in Canada, she was a talented silver and gold medallist Scottish dancer who “had the singular honour of being decorated by the King” and who held “a unique position in Toronto’s dancing circles”. She often danced at the rallies her father, the Reverend Captain Samuel Boal (1866-1922; 1.2.9), held in Ontario in the early 1920s. She worked as a clerk at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd until her marriage in 1930 to Alfred Clements (1903-92; 1.2.9.7a), a sailor in the Royal Canadian Navy, who met her at the stage door after one of her father’s rallies in Toronto. They had four children: Donald, James, Jeoline, and Gordon.

**Donald** (b. 1930; 1.2.9.7.1) attended schools in Toronto, Halifax, and Victoria and then worked for the Bank of Montreal in Victoria. She married Alistair MacLachlan (b. 1929; 1.2.9.7.1a), an accountant, in 1959. They are both keenly interested in sport, particularly badminton: in 1995, at the Canadian Badminton Championships in Calgary, she won the 60+ bronze medal in the ladies’ doubles and he and his partner won the gold medal in the 65+ men’s doubles; and in the same year, at the B.C. Senior Games at Oliver, they both won the gold medal in the mixed doubles. They have three children: **Stuart** (1960-88; 1.2.9.7.1.1), **Ross** (b. 1962; 1.2.9.7.1.2), and **David** (b. 1966; 1.2.9.7.1.3).

**James** (b. 1934; 1.2.9.7.2) was the manager of the laundry department at the Royal Jubilee Hospital in Victoria. He married Sheila MacKie (b. 1935; 1.2.9.7.2a), a nurse, in 1957, and they have two children: **David** (b. 1958; 1.2.9.7.2.1) and **Steven** (b. 1966; 1.2.9.7.2.2), both of whom are married and have children.

**Jeoline** (b. 1936; 1.2.9.7.3) married in 1955 Alexander Grant (b. 1933?; 1.2.9.7.3a), who was, among other things, the general manager for McDonalds on Vancouver Island, and they have three children: **Laurie** (b. 1956; 1.2.9.7.3.1), **Jody** (b. 1961; 1.2.9.7.3.2), and **Carrie** (b. 1962; 1.2.9.7.3.3), all of whom are married.

**Gordon** (b. 1939; 1.2.9.7.4), a pipe fitter, who married Margaret ? (b. 1942?; 1.2.9.7.4a) in 1960, and they have two children: **Victoria** (b. 1961; 1.2.9.7.4.1) and **Robert** (b. 1964; 1.2.9.7.4.2).

### **Donald Boal (1.2.9.8)**

Donald (Danny) Boal (1907-53) completed Grade X in Toronto in 1923, after which he worked at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto and then, from around 1928, in Hamilton, Ontario, eventually becoming an assistant department manager. He moved to Ottawa in 1938 to become manager of the Oriental Rug Department of A. J. Freiman, then the most successful department store in the city.

He married Velma Whelpton (1.2.9.8a), a hairdresser at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Hamilton, in 1932; they divorced in 1940 and had no children. In July 1945 in England, he married Marjorie Wright (b. 1913?; 1.2.9.8b), then a “chartist” in the War Cabinet Offices. They had one child, **Diana** (b. 1949; 1.2.9.8.1) who, after her father died, returned to England with her mother, became a teacher, and now lives in Spain; she has four children.

Danny was an outstanding oarsman, and in 1930 he became a member of the Leander Rowing Club in Hamilton, Ontario. He competed in the 1930 British Empire Games in Hamilton in 1930; the 1932 Olympic Games in Los Angeles, where he won the bronze medal in the rowing eights; and the 1936

Olympics in Berlin. In 1939 he became the coach of the Ottawa Rowing Club and greatly improved its performance in various competitions.

In September 1939 in Ottawa, he joined the 2nd Field Battery, Royal Canadian Artillery as a gunner. In August 1940, he went to the UK and then served throughout the Italian Campaign, reaching the rank of Company Sergeant Major. He returned to England in March 1945 and coached the Canadian Army oarsmen, who placed second in three events with Australian and English crews. He is described on his discharge papers as “a big [6’1”], sturdily built man who impresses as being straight forward and a natural leader of men”.

He returned to Canada in February 1946, and resumed his duties as coach (an unpaid position) of the Ottawa Rowing Club. He was employed by the War Assets Corporation and later by Corporation House Ltd, and then, two months before his death, he helped to found Ottawa Business Consultants Ltd. He was killed when he lost control of his car on a curve and rolled down a twenty-foot ravine.

## CONCLUSION

The above account of the Boal family indicates that its members differed in many respects; but it also reveals that they had some common characteristics. Several of the early Boals had biblical names – Adam (1.2, 1.2.4, 1.2.5.2), Mary Ann (1.2.6), Elizabeth (1.4), James (1.1, 1.2.8, 1.2.10, 1.2.4.6), John (1.2.4.7), Joseph (1.2.5) Margaret (1.3, 1.2.2, 1.2.5.1, 1.2.5.3.1, 1.2.10.1), Moses (1.2.11) Samuel (1.2.9), and Thomas (1.2.3, 1.2.7, 1.2.5.3) – some of which carried on to later generations. Some members of the earlier generations suffered from epilepsy – Margaret (1.2.2), Margaret (1.2.4.4), her niece Sarah Salisbury (1.2.4.1.2), and Margaret (1.2.4.5.1) – which did not carry on to later generations. Several Boals were talented pianists, singers, brass players, or dancers, including: Margaret (1.2.4.4); Jane (Lily, 1.2.9.1), her husband Robert McVittie (1.2.9.1a), their son Joseph (1.2.9.1.3), and their daughter-in-law Mary Low (1.2.9.1.4a); Margaret (1.2.9.3), her brother Samuel (1.2.9.4), and her sister Florence (1.2.9.7). The most prevalent and important common characteristics of the Boals, however, is that they were geographically and socially mobile.

### Geographically Mobile

Dr Bowes’s research strongly suggests that the Boal family came from southwestern Scotland during the Plantation of Ulster in the 17th Century.<sup>16</sup> Since the first Boal I might be able to claim as a direct ancestor, James Bole, was born in County Armagh around 1740, he was clearly not the first of his family to have come to Ulster. Given that the average length of a generation is twenty-five to thirty years, there would have been at least one, and perhaps several, earlier generations resident in Ulster.<sup>17</sup>

---

<sup>16</sup> The literature on the Plantation is voluminous. For a good introduction, see Jonathan Bardon, *The Plantation of Ulster: The British Colonisation of the North of Ireland in the Seventeenth Century* (Dublin: Gill & Macmillan, 2011).

<sup>17</sup> The Boals could have come from Scotland to Ulster at almost any time because the proximity between the two areas – at the narrowest part of the North Channel, Scotland is only twelve miles from the Antrim coast – has been the cause of migration in both directions from the time of the earliest human occupation of the region. But the Boals most likely came during the late 17<sup>th</sup> Century or the early 18<sup>th</sup> Century. Jonathan Bardon points

James Bole's son William (b. c. 1770; 1) was a weaver in Mullaghbrack. So was William's son, Adam Bole (1818-73; 1.2). He remained in this occupation and in this parish until the latter half of the 1850s, when he and his family moved to Ligoniel to work in the linen spinning mills that were developing there.

The journey from Mullaghbrack to Ligoniel is about forty miles and today, by car, takes just under an hour. In the late 1850s, the trip would have been more onerous, especially with a wife and four young children. A coach service operated between Armagh City and Belfast, but six one-way fares would probably have been beyond the means of a weaver. The same would have been true of rail fares but, in any case, the stations at Markethill and Hamiltonsbawn did not open until 1864. So, Adam probably loaded his family and his belongings into a cart and used a horse – either his own, one borrowed from a friend, or hired locally – to make the trip. Travelling at four to five miles an hour and keeping breaks to a minimum, the trip might have been accomplished in a single long day, or perhaps a shorter day with an overnight stay in an inn or a farmer's barn or outbuilding.<sup>18</sup>

However Adam made the trip, his move from Mullaghbrack to Ligoniel, together with the Boal family's earlier move from Scotland to Ulster, indicate the family's propensity to be geographically mobile, a characteristic that applied to following generations. The later residences of some of Adam's children are not known, but several of them moved from Ligoniel to north Belfast and then further eastwards closer to the docks: Adam (1854-90; 1.2.4), Joseph (1859-1927; 1.2.5); Thomas (c. 1862-1911; 1.2.7); Samuel (1866-1922; 1.2.9); James (b. 1867; 1.2.10); and Moses (b. 1871; 1.2.11). And some of these then went much further afield: Moses (1.2.11) might have moved to the United States; his daughter, Florence *Thomasina* (b. 1900; 1.2.11.1) certainly did. Samuel (1.2.9) tried unsuccessfully to move to South Africa, but then did move from Belfast to Glasgow, then to Motherwell, and finally to Toronto.

The next generation was also geographically mobile. Four of Adam Bole's (1854-90; 1.2.4) five children who survived to adulthood left Belfast: Jane (1876-1943; 1.2.4.1) for England; Agnes (1877-58; 1.2.4.2) for Scotland; Margaret (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) for Canada in 1907, returning to Scotland in 1919, and her four children returning to Canada in the early 1930s; and Albert Adam (1885-1977; 1.2.4.5) for Canada. Of Samuel Boal's (1866-1922; 1.2.9) eight children, two – Jane (1890-1969; 1.2.9.1) and Samuel Adam (1897-92; 1.2.9.4) – remained in Scotland; five – William (1892-1973; 1.2.9.2), Margaret (1894-1971; 1.2.9.3), Emily (1899-1987; 1.2.9.5), Albert Henry (1903-46; 1.2.9.6), and Florence (1904-96; 1.2.9.7) – went with their parents to Canada and remained there; and one – Donald (1907-53; 1.2.9.8) – was born in Canada.

An interesting aspect of the careers of the Boals who emigrated to Canada is their association with the T. Eaton Co. Limited. Timothy Eaton, an Ulster-Scot from Clogher, near Ballymena, founded the company in Toronto in 1869, and it grew to become "a retail and social institution in Canada, with stores across the country, buying offices around the globe, and a catalogue that was found in the

---

out that "Presbyterian Scots poured into Ulster even before the Williamite War [1690] was at an end. It was observed that 'vast numbers of them followed the Army as Victuallers . . . and purchased most of the vast preys which were taken by the Army in the Campaign and drove incredible numbers of cattel [*sic*] into Ulster'. A string of harvest failures in the 1690s brought about such a terrible famine in Scotland that perhaps one quarter of the population died; many survivors sought to make a new start for themselves on the far side of the North Channel. Edward Synge, bishop of Tuam, estimated that fifty thousand Scots families came to Ulster between 1689 and 1715; this figure is probably too high but the Presbyterians were able to record a doubling of their congregations between 1660 and 1715." See Jonathan Bardon's *A History of Ulster* (Belfast: Blackstaff, 1992), p. 171.

<sup>18</sup> I am grateful to Patrick Fitzgerald, who is interested in and highly knowledgeable about the history of County Armagh, for this information (email, 31 August 2017).

homes of most Canadians”.<sup>19</sup> Canadians often said that an Ulster accent – and no doubt a Protestant background – got you a job at Eaton’s. The experience of the Boal family suggests that there was considerable truth in this view. Albert Adam Boal (1885-1977; 1.2.4.5) worked at Eaton’s for a short time when he first arrived in Toronto, and four of his eight children who reached maturity worked there for longer terms: Margaret (1905-61; 1.2.4.5.1), Emily *Patricia* (1907-2008; 1.2.4.5.2), Albert (Bert) (1.2.4.5.3; 1.2.4.5.3), and Isobel (1913-45; 1.2.4.5). Similarly, four of the six children of Samuel Boal who resided in Ontario – Emily (1899-87; 1.2.9.5), Albert Henry (1903-46; 1.2.9.6), Florence (1904-96; 1.2.9.7), and Donald (1907-53; 1.2.9.8), as well as his first wife Velma (1.2.9.8a) – worked at Eaton’s for all or a substantial part of their careers, and a grandson – William *Raymond* (b. 1932; 1.2.9.2.1) worked there for a short time as well.

### **Socially Mobile**

The Boals were not only geographically mobile, they were also generally upwardly socially mobile; and sometimes the former helped to produce the latter. Most of the Scottish planters who came to Ulster in the 17th Century were drawn from the lower social orders. Indeed, a Scottish minister of that time claimed that “from Scotland came many, and from England not a few, yet all of them generally the scum of both nations, who, for debt, or breaking and fleeing from justice, or seeking shelter, came thither, hoping to be without fear of man’s justice in a land where there was nothing, or but little, as yet, of the fear of God”.<sup>20</sup>

Whether or not the Boals fitted this description when they left Scotland, by the time William Bole (1) was born circa 1770, the family had become what appear to be “respectable” weavers and farmers in the townlands of Mullaghbrack and Cavanagrove near the village of Markethill. Hence it is possible, even probable, that the Boals enhanced their economic and social status by emigrating from Scotland to Ulster; it would surely have been their intention to do so.

Similarly, William’s son Adam Bole’s (1818-73; 1.2) move, after many years as a weaver in Mullaghbrack, to Ligoniel was presumably prompted by a desire to better his and his family’s prospects: working in linen mills in Ligoniel would have offered him the prospect of a better standard of living than being a weaver in Mullaghbrack.<sup>21</sup> And so it turned out to be. Adam himself remained a manual worker, but, as a mill worker and, at least for a time, a “carpenter”, perhaps more highly skilled and almost certainly better paid than he would have been as a weaver.

The move to a more urban and industrial environment also offered Adam’s children the prospect of better education. He (and his wife) were illiterate; all his children who survived infancy seem to have been able to read and write. Six of Adam’s sons were, like himself, manual workers. Thomas (c. 1862-1911; 1.2.7) was a soldier in his younger years and a labourer in later life; and Joseph (1859-1927;

---

<sup>19</sup> <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eaton%27s>; accessed 31 May 2016.

<sup>20</sup> A. T. Q. Stewart, *The Narrow Ground: The Roots of Conflict in Ulster* (new edition; London: Faber, 1989), p. 81.

<sup>21</sup> The Great Famine of 1845-49 greatly encouraged people to move within Ireland and to emigrate overseas, but it probably was not a significant factor in prompting Adam’s move from Mullaghbrack to Ligoniel. The famine had much less impact on people in the north-east of Ireland (i.e., Counties Antrim, Armagh and Down) than elsewhere on the island primarily because oats (i.e., porridge) rather than potatoes were the main staple of their diets. Moreover, Adam did not move to Ligoniel until the latter half of the 1850s, several years after the famine had ended. See Seán Duffy (ed.), *Atlas of Irish History* (second edition; Dublin: Gill & Macmillan, 2000), pp. 92-3; and Liam Kennedy et al., *Mapping the Great Irish Famine* (Dublin: Four Courts Press, 1999), pp. 69-71, 116-17.

1.2.5) seems to have been primarily a “sailor”. But three of Adam’s sons moved into more skilled manual work: Adam (1854-90; 1.2.4) and James (b. 1867; 1.2.10) were “wood turners”, and Moses (b. 1871; 1.2.11) was a “painter and decorator”. Most significantly, two of his sons became non-manual workers. William (1849-87; 1.2.1) became a “bookkeeper”. And Samuel (1866-1922; 1.2.9), who was the most socially mobile, transformed himself from labourer to draper, to lecturer, to preacher and pamphleteer, and to public speaker; associated with the “great and the good”; and became something of a public figure whose activities were covered in the press in all the places that his career took him.

Upward social mobility generally continued, but with considerable variation, in the following generations. No relevant information exists on James Boal’s (b. 1867; 1.2.10) only surviving child, Sarah (b. 1890; 1.2.10.2). The sparse information available on the four children of Joseph Boal (1859-1927; 1.2.5), who all remained in Ulster, suggests they were manual workers: factory worker, sailor, Royal Navy seaman and labourer, and cleaner. Moses Boal’s (b. 1871; 1.2.11) only child, Florence *Thomasina* (b. 1900; 1.2.11.1), emigrated to Hollywood, Los Angeles, married, and seems to have been “well spoken” and “well off”.

The socio-economic positions of Adam Boal’s (1854-90; 1.2.4) children and grandchildren varied considerably. Jane Boal (1876-43; 1.2.4.1) married a man who was employed in various occupations – some manual, some non-manual, none long term – but her children all worked in non-manual occupations: civil servant, sales assistant, clerk, and works superintendent. Agnes Boal (1877-1958; 1.2.4.2) married a manual steel worker, and their three children – Pearl (1909-96; 1.2.4.2.1), Robert (1911-91; 1.2.4.2.2), and Agnes (Nancy) (1.2.4.2.3; 1913-2004) – all excelled at school, graduated from the University of Glasgow, and became school teachers. Isabella Boal (1879-1911; 1.2.4.3) married an estate agent and her son was a rent agent; little information is available on her three daughters, but one married a linen warehouseman and one was a servants’ agent. Margaret Boal (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) married a clerk of works who became a civil engineer, and they had four children: one daughter married a skilled manual railway worker, and another was a clerk; one son was a skilled manual worker in the railway and engineering industries, and another was a bank manager. Albert Adam (1885-1977; 1.2.4.5) started as a barman and then became a publican, but ended as a dining-car steward on the railway; of his eight children who lived to adulthood, six held non-manual jobs in retailing, particularly at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd; and two became nurses.

The socio-economic positions of Samuel Boal’s (1866-22; 1.2.9) children and grandchildren also varied widely. Jane (Lily) Boal (1890-1955; 1.2.9.1) married a manual steel worker, and they had four children: Sara (Emily) McVittie (1912-2002; 1.2.9.1.1) graduated from Glasgow University and became a school teacher; Annabella McVittie (1914-2002; 1.2.9.1.2) and Joseph McVittie (1916-96; 1.2.9.1.3) worked as sales representatives in retail; and Samuel Boal McVittie (1925-84; 1.2.9.1.4) was a “house parent” at a school. The status of William Boal (1892-73; 1.2.9.2) and some of his three children is unclear, but one of his children, William *Raymond* (b. 1932; 1.2.9.2.1), graduated from university and became a manager. Margaret Boal (1894-1971; 1.2.9.3), a spinster, was a manual worker. So was Samuel Adam Boal (1897-92; 1.2.9.4) and his two sons; his daughter was a shop assistant and a clerical worker. Samuel Boal’s four remaining children – Emily Parks (1899-87; 1.2.9.5), Albert Henry (1903-46; 1.2.9.6), Florence (1904-96; 1.2.9.7), and Donald (1907-53; 1.2.9.8) – all worked in various non-manual positions with the T. Eaton Co. Ltd. Between them, they produced five children: one was a pipe fitter; the others held various non-manual positions.

To summarise, the socio-economic position of individual members of the Boal family has varied greatly since they moved from Scotland to Ulster during the Plantation, but they have generally been upwardly socially mobile. Following the move from Scotland to Ulster, the first significant advance occurred when Adam Bole (1818-73; 1.2) moved as a weaver from Mullaghbrack to work in the linen



mills of Ligoniel: two of his sons became non-manual workers; the other five remained in manual work, but three of them entered skilled trades. A significant development occurred in the 1930s, when the three children of Agnes Boal (1.2.4.2) as well as a daughter of Jane (Lily) Boal (1.2.9.1) graduated from the University of Glasgow and became school teachers. And another occurred with the expansion of higher education following World War II: the descendants of the Boals increasingly graduated from university and entered managerial and professional employment.

### **Boals and Bamfords**

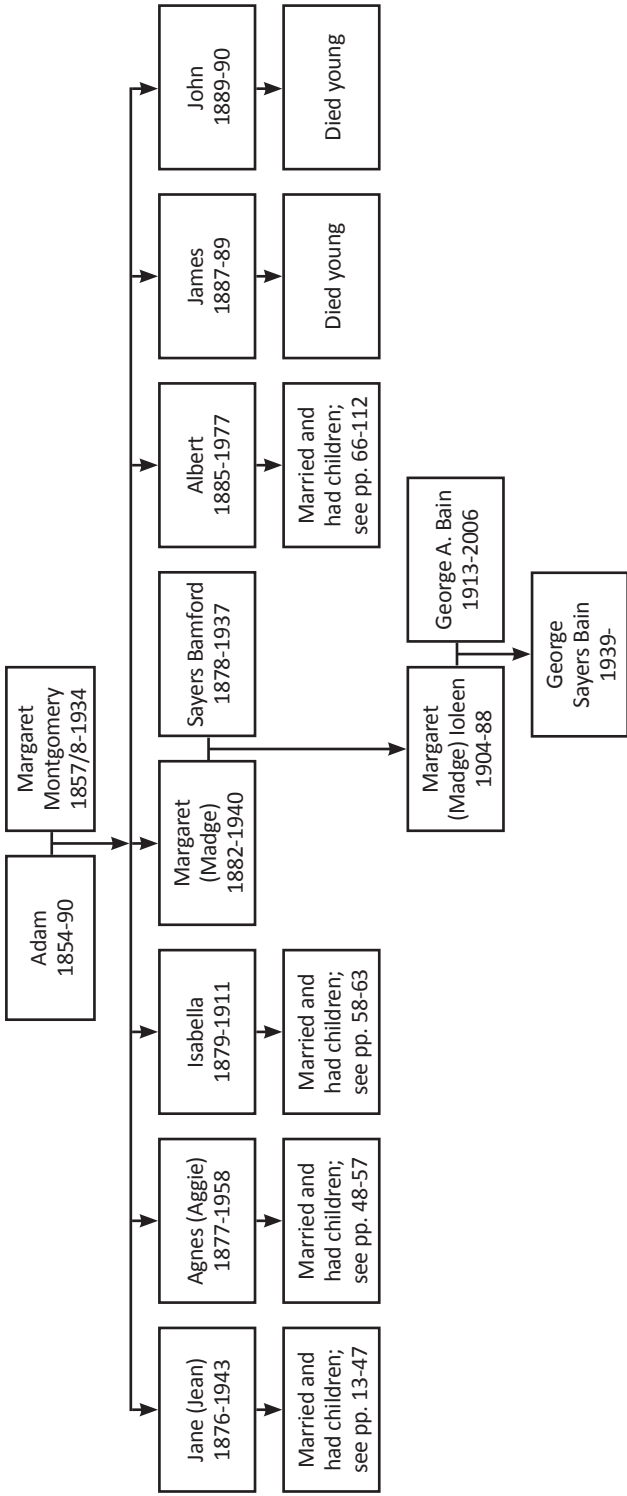
To end on a personal note, one reason I have been interested in the history of the Boal family is that it had a significant impact upon my mother, Margaret (Madge) Bamford (1904-88; 1.2.4.4.1), and her family. In 1919, she, together with her mother and siblings, returned from Canada to Belfast, her father Sayers Bamford (1878-1937; 1.2.4.4a) remaining in Canada. Unable to find accommodation with relatives in Belfast and London, they were taken in for several weeks by her aunt Agnes Boal (1877-1958; 1.2.4.2) and her husband Robert Gilchrist in Wishaw before they found more permanent accommodation elsewhere in Scotland. My mother, at 15, was the oldest of the four children – the others were 10, 8, and 4 – and since her mother was unwell, the burden of caring for her and raising her sister and brothers fell upon Madge.

Many years after their arrival in Scotland, in 1932, her great aunt Emma Boal (1864-1955; 1.2.9a) visited Motherwell to see her daughter, Lily McVittie (1890-1969; 1.2.9.1), and, while there, she also saw the Bamford family. Upon her return to Canada, Emily wrote to Sayers Bamford to inform him that his children would have a much better life in Canada. Hence Sayers came to Scotland in February 1933 and, in May that year, my mother, her sister and a brother returned to Canada to live with their father in Winnipeg (another brother had returned to Canada in 1930). Her mother, also Margaret Bamford (née Boal, 1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) remained in Scotland, and lived until her death in 1940 with her cousin, Lily (1.2.9.1) and her husband, Robert McVittie (1891-82; 1.2.9.1a) in Motherwell.

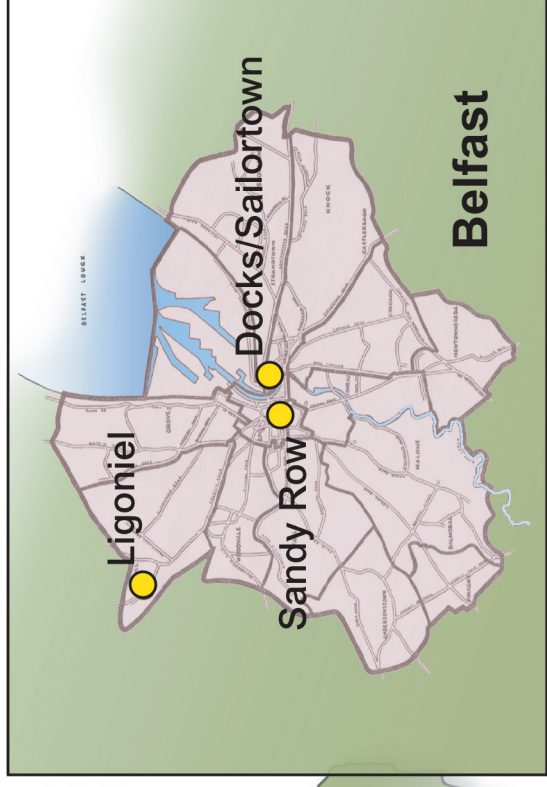
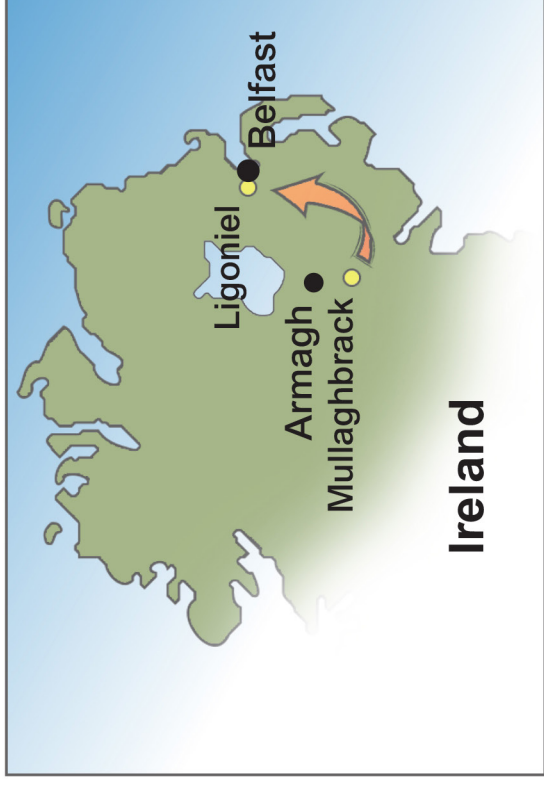
The Boals influenced my mother and me in other ways. Her cousin, Pearl Gilchrist (1909-96; 1.2.4.2.1) was left-handed and, to force her to write “correctly”, her left hand was fastened behind her back with a safety pin, with the result, so it was claimed, that as a young girl her hair turned prematurely white. I am also left-handed, and on my first day at school in Winnipeg, my mother accompanied me to instruct the teacher that I was to remain left-handed. My mother also encouraged me from an early age to aspire to university. One of her subtler ways of doing so was to place on top of a book case in the front living (drawing) room of our home in Winnipeg a framed photograph of Pearl in her academic gown holding her degree certificate from the University of Glasgow and a similar photograph of their cousin, Emily McVittie (1912-2002; 1.2.9.1.1), and frequently tell me of their academic success.

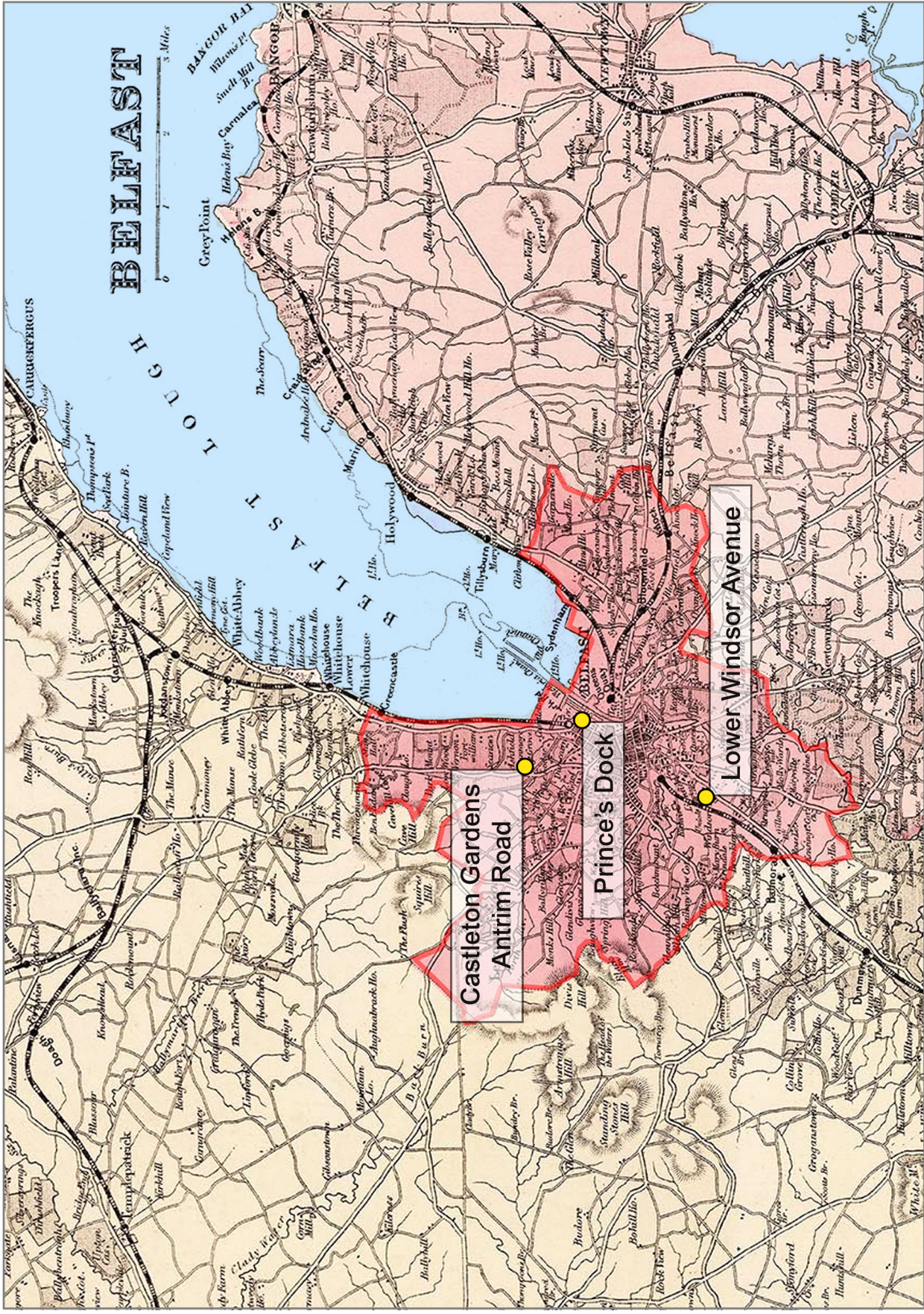
What would have happened if my second great aunt, Emma Boal, had not written to my grandfather to encourage him to bring my mother and her siblings back to Winnipeg? Would my mother have met my father? Might I not even have been born? Given that I was, what would have happened if my mother had not instructed my first-year teacher that I was to remain left-handed? And what would have happened if my mother had not displayed the pictures of Pearl Gilchrist and Emily McVittie and told me about their academic accomplishments? Would I not have gone to university and become an academic? Counterfactual questions of this kind always invite speculative answers that are difficult to interpret. So I will not answer them. I am grateful, however, for the many kindnesses that the Boals showed the Bamfords; that I encountered many of the extended Boal family during the course of my research; and, in particular, that I was able to meet both Pearl Gilchrist and Emily McVittie before they died.





# Boals' Migration from Scotland to Ulster





Castleton Gardens  
Antrim Road

Prince's Dock

Lower Windsor Avenue

# Boals - Key Belfast Locations



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 0**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
0	c. 1740	?								
0a	?									
1.	1770	Napa, nr Killeen, Co Armagh					1822	52	Accident	?

**NOTES:**

0 On the basis of thirty years to a generation, he would have been born circa 1740.

0a ?.

1. See below.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.	1770	Napa, nr Killeen, Co Armagh					1822	52	Accident	?
1a	?									
1.1	6Dec1816*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh								
1.2	22Aug1818*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	4Jun1847	26	First Markethill Presb. Ch., Co Armagh		31Mar1873	54	Peritonitis, 2 days	?
1.3	13Aug1820*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh								
1.4	28Nov 1822*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	11Nov1846	24	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh		18Mar1887	64	?	?

**NOTES:**

1. He is described as a “weaver” on the marriage certificates of his son Adam and daughter Elizabeth.

He was dead by the time of his daughter Elizabeth’s marriage in 1846. The General Register Office, Belfast has no record of the death of a William Bole (or any other Bole) in the Richhill District. The death of a William Boal, 73, widower, army pensioner, who died in the Workhouse, District Urban 9 Belfast, 19 March 1885, is recorded. This is probably not the above William; he would have been born circa 1812, which makes him too young to be Adam’s father in 1818.

His grandson Samuel Boal (1866-1922; 1.2.9) left a handwritten note in his papers which states that:

“My grandfather James Boal was borne [sic] in Napa Co. Armagh in the year 1770 but was killed in year 1822 by his own horse and cart. The shaft ran right through him. He left a wife and two sons and two daughters to morne [sic] his loss – James and Adam, Eliza and Margaret.”



Samuel appears to be wrong about his grandfather's name. It is given as William on the certificate recording the marriage of his son Adam (1.2) to Mary Anne Riddal (1.2a). James (b. c. 1740) may have been Samuel's great-grandfather: He would have been old (46-52) to be having children during the period 1816-1822. But the first-born son of William was named James, which suggests that the former's father may have been named James.

Napa is in the Parish of English, Co Armagh. The name Boal is not listed in the burial records of the English Church of Ireland, 1803-23.

1a ?

1.1 James Boal was a witness at his sister Elizabeth's wedding in 1846 (see 1.4 below) and at his brother Adam's wedding in 1847 (see 1.2 below). No trace of his marriage in Ireland, 1845-55.

1.2 See below.

1.3 See n. 1. No trace of her marriage in Ireland, 1845-55.

1.4 See below.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2

		Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2	<b>ADAM BOLE &amp;</b>	22Aug1818*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	4Jun1847	28	First Markethill Presb. Ch., Co Armagh		31Mar1873	54	Peritonitis, 2 days	?
1.2a	<b>MARY ANN RIDDAL</b>	c. 1824-27		4Jun1847	20	First Markethill Presb. Ch., Co Armagh		14Dec1903	79	Cardiac disease, 12 months	City Cem., Belfast
1.2.1	William	20Sep1849 29Jan1852*	Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	?	?	?		8July1887	37	Bronchitis, 1 month 2 days	?
1.2.2	Margaret	17Mar1851 29Jan1852*	Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	Spinster				26May1884	33	Epilepsy	Umgall Burying Ground
1.2.3	Thomas	9Jan1853 19Mar1853*	Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh								?
1.2.4	Adam	25Jul1854 15Aug1854*	Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	5Sep1875	21	St Anne's Parish Ch., Belfast		14Jul1890	35	Pneumonia, 9 days	Church of the Holy Evangelists Church of Ireland) Carrmoney, Newtownabbey
1.2.5	Joseph	10Aug1859 13Oct1862*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast	7Nov1884	25	Newington Presb. Ch., Belfast		10Jan1927	67	Bronchitis, cardiac failure	?
1.2.6	Mary Ann	12Oct1861 12Oct1861*	Ligoniel, Belfast								
1.2.7	Thomas	c. 1862	? Antrim	Bachelor				24Mar1911	49	Valvular disease	City Cem., Belfast

1.2.8	James	26Jan1865*	Ligoniel, Belfast	28Oct1889	23	St John's Ch. (C of I), Belfast	7Jun1922	56	Endocarditis	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9	Samuel	27Jan1866	Ligoniel, Belfast	10Oct1888	21	Trinity Ch. (C of I), Belfast	?	?	?	?
1.2.10	James	18/19Jul1867 3Nov1867*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast	10Nov1897	26	Townsend St Presb. Ch., Belfast	?	?	?	?
1.2.11	Moses	4Feb1871 5Mar1871*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast							

Joan Phillipson searched the baptismal records of First Markethill Presbyterian Church for 1847-64 inclusive, those of Ballysillan Presbyterian Church for 1859-67 inclusive, and those of St Marks Church of Ireland, Ballysillan for 1856-70 inclusive.

*The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1852* lists a William Boal, cabinet maker, 13 Boyd Street. *The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1854* lists a William Boal, flax dresser, 12 Durham Street. *The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1861-2* lists a William Boal, cabinet maker, 15 Boyd Street; a Theobald Boal, cabinet maker, 51 Alton Street; and a John Boal, teacher, Victoria Place School. The Diocese of Connor Wills Index lists an Adam Boal of Ballyhenra (probate 1824). None of these people seem to be directly related to the Boal family being traced here.

#### NOTES: 1.2

His age is given as 26 on his marriage certificate and 52 on his death certificate, which suggests that he was born in 1821. But he appears to have been baptised in 1818, which suggests that he was about 28 and 54 at his birth and death.

At his marriage he was living in the Townland of Edenknappa, Parish of Armagh. At the birth of his children William, Margaret, Thomas and Adam, he was living in the Townland of Tannaghmore, Parish of Mullaghbrack, County Armagh. He was living at Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast at the births of Joseph, James, James and Moses, and at his death in 1873. No notice of his death in the *Belfast Newsletter*.

He is described as a “weaver” on his marriage certificate, a “bundler” on his daughter Mary Ann’s birth certificate, a “labourer” on the birth certificates of his sons James (1865) and James (1867), a “mill worker” on his son Moses’s birth certificate and his son Joseph’s marriage certificate, a “bundler” on the marriage certificates of his sons Adam, Samuel, and James (1867), a “carpenter” on the marriage certificate of his son Moses, a “bundler in a flax mill” on his own death certificate, and a “farmer” on his widow’s death certificate.

He made his mark on his marriage certificate. The witnesses at his wedding were his brother, James Boal (b. 1816; 1.1), and John Loughrige.

- 1.2.a Her age was recorded as 20 on her marriage certificate in 1847 and as 79 on her death certificate in 1903; her son Samuel (see below; 1.2.9) claimed she was born in 1830. Her date of birth is probably 1824-27.
- At her marriage she was living in the Townland of Kennedys, Parish of Lisnadill, County Armagh. She made her mark on her marriage certificate. At the 1901 Census of Population, she was living with her son Moses at 1 Elswick Street, Belfast (see n. 1.2.11).
- Both she and her husband were illiterate and the authorities who recorded her name at her marriage and the birth of her children spelt it as they heard it spoken. This resulted in two different spellings for her Christian name – Mary Ann and Mary Anne – and four different spellings for her surname: Riddal, Riddle, Riddell, and Riddel. Mary Ann Riddal is the most common form at this time and is adopted here, although in later years Riddle seems to be the most common form.
- She died at 58 Jerusalem Street, the home of her son Samuel (1.2.9), who was the informant of her death. She is buried in an unmarked grave (G559) in the City Cemetery which was owned by her son Samuel. It also contains the remains of the following: Thomas Boal (1.2.7), aged 49, who was buried there on 28 March 1911; Jane (Jeannie) Alexandra Havern, aged 72, who was buried there on 18 March 1949; and William G. Havern, aged 60, who was buried there on 8 February 1972. Jeannie Havern (née Postlethwaite) – who married William Havern, a blacksmith, on 29 March 1910 at Mountpottinger Presbyterian Church, Knockbreda, Co. Down – was a daughter of William Henry Postlethwaite, and a younger sister of Sarah Emily Postlethwaite, the wife of Samuel Boal (1864-1922; 1.2.9). William Gilbert Havern, born in Belfast on 10 February 1911, was her son.
- Daughter of Thomas Riddal, a labourer. Among her son Samuel Boal's papers is a handwritten note which states that:
- “My grandfather Riddle was born in Co. Armagh in the year 1792 and died in 1865. My mother was born in 1830.”
- A death certificate exists for a Thomas Riddell, a married labourer, who died on 11 February 1865 at Ligoniel of gastric fever (five weeks) aged 71; his daughter Eliza Jane Young made her mark as the informant of his death. His wife may have been Mary Riddle, married “wife of labourer” [this wording usually means the woman was a widow], who died of “disease of liver, fourteen weeks” on 18 June 1865 at Ligoniel, aged 73; Easter Riddle made her mark as the informant of her death.
- 1.2.1 Baptised at First Markethill Presbyterian Church, County Armagh. He was the informant of his father's death in 1873 and was then living at Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel. No trace of his marriage in Northern Ireland, 1866-95. At his death he was living at 27 Bentinck Street. He is described on his death certificate as a “married bookkeeper”. The informant of his death was Mary McCaughtry, sister-in-law, 31 Bentinck Street. No death notice in the *Belfast Newsletter*.
- 1.2.2 Baptised at First Markethill Presbyterian Church, County Armagh. No trace of her marriage in Northern Ireland, 1866-95. At her death she had “no occupation” and lived at 118 Cosgrave Street. Her mother placed a notice of Margaret's death in the *Belfast Newsletter*, 27 May 1884. A search of Umgall Burying Ground did not reveal a Boal headstone. The informant of her death was her brother Adam Boal of 94 (49?) Cosgrave Street. Her age is stated as 28 rather than 33 on her death certificate. This suggests that the Margaret Boal born in 1851 may have died young and another Margaret may have been born circa 1856. Since no baptismal certificate exists for a Margaret Boal born circa 1856, it is assumed that the age of 28 was given in error.
- 1.2.3 Baptised at First Markethill Presbyterian Church, County Armagh. He presumably died young since a later child was also named Thomas (see n. 1.2.7).

- 1.2.4 See below.
- 1.2.5 See below.
- 1.2.6 Baptised at St Marks Church of Ireland, Ballysillan. Her first name is spelt Mary Anne on her baptismal certificate but is recorded here as Mary Ann for the reasons given regarding her mother in n. 1.2a. The records indicate that she was born and baptised on the same day; she may have been ill and not expected to live. No trace of her marriage in Northern Ireland, 1866-95. No trace of her death in Belfast, 1922-45.
- 1.2.7 At the 1901 Census of Population, he was living with his brother Moses at 1 Elswick Street, Belfast. He was described as aged 38, soldier on Furlough, not married (see n. 1.2.11 below).
- He died at 51 Lisburn Road (the Old Workhouse of Belfast, now the City Hospital). His usual residence was given on his death certificate as 18 Cosgrave Street and his occupation as “labourer”. No notice of his death appeared in the *Belfast Newsletter*.
- He is buried in the same unmarked grave (G559) as his mother in the City Cemetery; see n. 1.2a above.
- 1.2.8 Baptised at St Marks Church of Ireland, Ballysillan. Probably died in infancy since a later child is also named James (see n. 1.2.10), but no record of his death 1865-67 inclusive.
- 1.2.9 See below.
- 1.2.10 See below.
- 1.2.11 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4	25Jul1854	Tannaghmore, Mullaghbrack, Co Armagh	5Sep1875	21	St Anne's Parish Ch., Belfast		14Jul1890	35	Pneumonia, 9 days	Ch. of the Holy Evangelists (C of I) Carrmonee, Newtownabbey
1.2.4a	1857-8	Whiteabbey	5Sep1875	18	St Anne's Parish Ch., Belfast		4Jan1934	c. 75	Arterio sclerosis, cerebral haemorrhage, 3 days, gastric ulcer	Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw
1.2.4.1	13Feb1876	Whiteabbey	30Oct1899	23	St Thomas Parish Ch., Belfast (Ch. of Ireland)		12Nov1943	67	Bronchopneumonia following operation; carcinoma of thyroid (recurrence)	St Martins Ch., Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.2	21Aug1877	Whiteabbey	3Dec1907	30	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		1Apr1958	80	Cerebral haemorrhage, 9 days	Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw
1.2.4.3	23Nov1879	Whiteabbey	9Apr1903	23	Rosemary St Presb. Ch., Belfast		24Feb1911	31	Septicaemia, 13 days; phlegmasia alba doloras [dolems?], 10 days	
1.2.4.4	16Oct1882	49 Cosgrave St, Belfast	9Oct1903	20	Windsor Presb. Ch., Lisburn Rd, Belfast		4Oct1940	57	Epilepsy	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.4.5	24Mar1885	8 Cosgrave St, Belfast	20Apr1905	20	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		19Nov1977	92	Cancer of colon	Cremated St James Cem., ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto

1.2.4.6	James Victor	19May1887	20 Great George's St	7Nov1889	2½	Scarlatina, 14 days
1.2.4.7	John	18Sept1889	60 North Queen St	10Nov1890	14m	Tubercular meningitis, 21 days

NOTES: 1.2.4

He was baptised at First Markethill Presbyterian Church, County Armagh.

He is described as a “turner” on his marriage certificate and as a “bobbin turner” on the birth certificates of his children (except that of John in 1889 when he is described as a “publican”) and on his death certificate. On his wife’s death certificate he is described as a “bobbin turner (thread mill)”. He lived at 41 Sandy Row at his marriage in 1875; at 49 Cosgrave Street, 8 Cosgrave Street, 20 St George’s Street, and 60 North Queen Street at the births respectively of his children Margaret, Albert, James and John; and 22 Prince’s Dock at his death. He may have known Mary Strain (see history of the Bamfords; 1.4.1.1.2a) who lived at 174 Sandy Row at her marriage in January 1878 to Walter Bamford (1851-1925). Their son, Sayers Bamford (1878-1937; 1.2.4.4a), married Adam Boal’s daughter, Margaret Ada (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4).

According to my mother – Margaret (Madge) Bamford (1904-88; 1.2.4.4.1; see history of the Bamfords) – Adam Boal had a wood turning business in which at least one of his brothers was employed. Given what my mother said as well as the occupational descriptions that appear on the certificates mentioned above, he appears initially to have been a “wood turner” (as was his brother James, 1.2.8), and subsequently a “bobbin turner” in a thread mill.

He was a Mason. His great granddaughter, Lorna Kerr (1935-2007; 1.2.4.5.1.1) had a large studio photograph of him that has been over-painted in oils, and it clearly shows a Mason pin just below his collar. She also had a matching studio portrait of his wife, Margaret. The pictures were photographed in black and white and over-painted. The blue background was sprayed gush, a water-based paint, but the features of Adam and Margaret were done in oils. Dublin is handwritten on the back of each picture in pencil, but it is not clear whether the pictures were taken there, or coloured there, or both. The pictures were originally framed in wood and had a wood backing; they were re-framed in the 1960s with a cardboard backing. The pictures are not dated, but they were presumably taken between 1875, when Adam and Margaret married, and Adam’s death in 1890. At their marriage, Adam was 21 and Margaret 18, and they look older than that in these pictures, so they were probably taken some time in the 1880s. Margaret appears to have had some blemishes at her hairline, and the colourist used “spakling”, a water-based paint, to cover them. According to Lorna Kerr’s mother (Margaret, 1905-81; 1.2.4.5.1), the brooch that Margaret Boal is wearing in the picture was her “second best”. See photographs in Section 6.

The following death notice appeared in the *Belfast Newsletter*, 15 July 1890:

“BOAL - July 14, at Prince’s Dock, Belfast, Adam Boal. The remains of my dearly-beloved husband will be removed from his late residence, for interment in Carmonney Churchyard, to-morrow (Wednesday) afternoon, at two o’clock. Friends will please accept this intimation.”

There is evidently a headstone with the surname Boal in the graveyard of Carmonney Church (Church of Ireland) in Newtownabbey. (Letter from the Rev. Jackson dated 18 August 1983.) There are no Boals recorded in *Carved in Stone: A Record of Memorials in the Ancient Graveyard*

1.2.4a

According to my mother (see above), Margaret Montgomery was born in Whiteabbey (about five miles north of Belfast). Her birth certificate was lost in a fire which destroyed the church, and she lied about her age, saying she was a year older than she was. If correct, this means that Margaret Montgomery was 17 at her marriage rather than 18 as recorded on the marriage certificate. This information from my mother corresponds to more recent information obtained from the Rev. J.S. Dallas of Whiteabbey Presbyterian Church on 12 September 1983. He pointed out that “the records of Whiteabbey congregation only go back to 1922, apart from a few isolated registrations of baptism. As a result of a fire in the old Manse on 1st January 1922, both Marriage and Baptism Registers were destroyed. At that time the then Rev. W.B. McMurray requested the members of the congregation to send in information re. families but it is very scanty with only isolated registrations, the earliest being 1887”.

She lived at Mill Street, Whiteabbey at her marriage and at her daughter Agnes Gilchrist’s home, 16 Lammermoor Terrace, Wishaw, Scotland, at her death. Her grandson, Robert S. Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.2), was present at her death. Margaret Boal is buried in the same grave as her daughter and son-in-law (Agnes Boal and Robert Scott Gilchrist, 1.2.4.2 and 1.2.4.2a) in Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw.

She left school and entered a mill in Whiteabbey; it was probably the Whiteabbey Flax Spinning Company Ltd. John Montgomery, her brother, was a manager in the mill (spinning and weaving). She is described as a “reeler” on her marriage certificate in 1875. “Reelers” placed the bobbins of yarn upon the individual sockets of the bobbin carrier and made them ready for spinning. They were all women and considered themselves to be the “aristocrats”, the “ladies of the mills”, socially and skilfully superior to, for example, the spinners. See Betty Messenger, *Picking up the Linen Threads: A Study in Industrial Folklore* (Austin: University of Texas Press, 1975), pp.69-73.

She is described as a “publican” in the 1901 Census of Population and as a “spirit merchant” in the 1911 Census of Population.

*The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1890* lists a Margaret Boal, spirit merchant, at 58 (probably 60; see below) North Queen Street. The *Directory* for 1892 does not list her but does list a John Boal, spirit dealer, 22 Prince’s Dock; this listing is probably incorrect (see below). The *Directory* for 1895 does not list John Boal but does list Margaret Boal, publican, 22 Prince’s Dock. She is similarly listed in the *Directory* each year from 1895 until 1919, when her name no longer appears and the *Directory* lists P. McGreeney, publican, 22 Prince’s Dock.

The Spirit Licence Registers (PRONI BELF 6/5/1/1-15) indicate that Margaret Boal registered as being resident at, and the licensee and owner of, the following: the Victoria Bar at 20 Great George’s Street on 15 December 1887; the Horseshoe Bar at 60 North Queen Street on 8 January 1889 and 18 December 1890; and 22 Prince’s Dock on 17 October 1890.

The Spirit Licence Registers also indicate that the “description or sign of house” at 22 Prince’s Dock was “own name”; it is not clear what this means, but it probably does not mean that the public house was called the “Margaret Boal”. In 1896 it was registered as the “Prince’s Dock Hotel”.

Number 21 Prince’s Dock was also a public house; it dates from 1853, which is probably also the approximate date when 22 Prince’s Dock was built. The publicans there during the period 1892-1918 were successively John Marnell, William McDermott, Margaret McDermott, J. Kennedy, and Mary Kennedy. When I visited in July 1996, I met Patrick Joseph Brennan Snr. He had purchased 21 Prince’s Dock (the Catholic pub) in 1970 and 22 Prince’s Dock (the Protestant pub) a short time later. Both could be entered separately from Prince’s Dock, but were also linked internally. Both retained their original bars but No. 21 was latterly a drinking area and No. 22 primarily a dining area. They traded under the name “Patrick Brennan”



with No. 21 being called “Pat’s Lounge” and No. 22 “Pat’s Inn”. The area was “mixed” (i.e., both Catholic and Protestant) and there is a Catholic church, St Joseph’s (now closed), a few doors away. Patrick Brennan died, aged 85, in 2000 (an article appeared in *The Economist*, 15 January 2000, p.28). The pub was then run by his son Padraig until it closed around 2010.

My mother claimed that Margaret Boal’s Aunt Jane (probably a sister of her mother, Margaret/Agnes Fulton; see p. 223) then loaned her the money to buy the pub at 22 Prince’s Dock. When Aunt Jane died, her husband (Jim ?, a “working man”) called at the pub on his way home from the funeral to demand repayment of the loan. Margaret Boal repaid the loan by taking out a mortgage on the pub. Her children helped by working in the pub, and her daughter Agnes did not marry until 1907 when the mortgage was cleared.

According to my mother, Margaret Boal was so short (4’11”) she had to stand on a stool or a crate behind the bar to deal with the dockers and sailors who drank there.

According to Emily McVittie (1912-2002; 1.2.9.1.1), Margaret Montgomery was an outstanding business woman with great commercial acumen. “She was the sort of person who could talk you into buying something you actually didn’t want or more of something than you actually needed.”

Margaret Boal’s son Albert (see 1.2.4.5 below) and his family lived at 22 Prince’s Dock for several years, and he helped her run the pub until she gave it up in 1918. In 1913-14, however, Albert and his family moved to 36 Castleton Gardens and Margaret Boal joined them there either then or when she gave up 22 Prince’s Dock around 1918. After Albert and his family left 36 Castleton Gardens and emigrated to Canada in 1924, she went to live with her daughter Margaret Bamford (1.2.4.4) and her children at Kilncadzow and then Waygateshaw. After the Bamford children went to Canada in 1933, she went to live with her daughter Agnes Gilchrist (1.2.4.2) in Wishaw, and remained there until her death in 1934.

Although Margaret Boal had been a successful business woman, she seems to have been short of money towards the end of her life. This is indicated by, among other things, letters exchanged between her granddaughters in Canada, my mother Margaret Bamford and Margaret Kerr (1905-81; 1.2.4.5.1). For example, in a letter dated 25 November 1933 from my mother to her cousin Margaret, the former writes:

“You were asking me about Granny and if you should send money or buy something etc. Well Madge I have been like you wondering just what I would send . . . it is like this if you send money Granny will be able to get herself some little thing to eat that she has a notion for so I think you should send the money. At least that is what I am going to do Madge.”

See Albert Adam Boal (1885-1977; n. 1.2.4.5), regarding the loan of money from Margaret Boal.

1.2.4.1 See below.

1.2.4.2 See below.

1.2.4.3 See below.

1.2.4.4 See below.

1.2.4.5 See below.

1.2.4.6

His birth certificate gives the place of birth as St George's Street, but it should read Great George's Street. He died at 60 North Queen Street, Belfast.

1.2.4.7

Died at 22 Prince's Dock, Belfast.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1	<b>JANE (Jean) BOAL &amp;</b>	Whiteabbey	30Oct1899	23	St Thomas Parish Ch., Belfast (Ch. of Ireland)		12Nov1943	67	Bronchopneumonia following operation; carcinoma of thyroid (recurrence)	St Martins Ch., Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1a	<b>WILLIAM (Billy) JAMES SALISBURY</b>	Armagh	30Oct1899	c. 23	St Thomas Parish Ch., Belfast (Ch. of Ireland)		16Jan1930	54	Pyaemia; suppurative sphenoidal sinusitis	?
1.2.4.1.1	May	1 Winford St, Belfast	20Dec1919	23	St Barnabas Ch., Ealing, London		10Oct1971	72	Carcinomatosis; carcinoma of breast	Cremated Caversham, Berks
1.2.4.1.2	Sarah (Sadie, Benny)	39 Ravenscroft Ave, Belfast	7Mar1930	29	Chapel of St Peter & St Paul, Buenos Aires		13Jan1981	80	Broncho-pneumonia; cerebro-vascular accident; hyper-tension epilepsy	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.3	Ivy	Belfast	23Jan1932	29	St John's Ch., Wembley, Middx		23Jan1991	88	Congestive cardiac failure; myocardial infarction; coronary arteriosclerosis	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.4	Charles	London, England	30Jul1932	28	Willesden Parish Ch., Middx		31Mar1993	89	Bronchopneumonia	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx

NOTES: 1.2.4.1 At her marriage she lived at 22 Prince's Dock, a public house run by her mother. Following her marriage, she moved to England with her husband. At the birth of her son Charles she and her husband lived at 13 "C" Block, Peabody Buildings, Herne Hill, S.E., Norwood, London. She lived for many

years at 50 Holyoake Walk, Brentham, Ealing, London, and her nephew, Sayers Bamford (1.2.4.4.3), was born there. At her death she was living at 43 Eastscope Road, Ruislip. She died in University College Hospital, London.

She was separated but not divorced from her husband. She spoke French, which she learned after her marriage. According to my mother, she earned her living by travelling with ladies as a companion, but, according to Ann Hill (b. 1930; 1.2.4.1.1.2) and Marion Seddon (b. 1938; 1.2.4.1.3.2), this is incorrect. Marion writes that "I don't think Jean Boal did earn a living, as such. Charles [Salisbury; 1.2.4.1.4] was very supportive, also my father [Reuben Seddon; 1.2.4.1.3a] when he came on the scene. She moved around the family living about 1 month with us in Ruislip with May [Hill; 1.2.4.1.1] and family in Langley, Bucks and with Charles." Marion and Ann also point out that, contrary to what my mother said, Jean and her family were not evacuated to Scotland during the Blitz.

According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), Jane Boal was a great beauty; in fact, all the four sisters were very good looking. According to Marion Seddon, the girls were referred to as the four belles of County Clare (or of Ballyclare?).

Barbara Hill (b. 1923; 1.2.4.1.1b.1) writes that Jane Boal was

"known as Mummy Jean. I presume this title was conferred when she looked after Jean [Bromage; b. 1920; 1.2.4.1.1.1] when May separated from her husband and went back to employment. . . . I remember Mummy Jean with the greatest affection - she was a remarkable lady - striking in appearance, loving and caring. In spite of the fact that I was a step granddaughter - she made no difference and the same loving advice was given in a quite remarkable way. She would walk most of the way to Wembley where we lived from Holyoake Walk bringing in her basket the most delicious soda bread and fadge [a Northern Irish potato cake] which had been cooked on open range at Holyoake - she could concoct the most delicious Irish meal out of practically nothing. She learnt to swim after her 40th birthday as well as the French. My lasting and most personal memory of her were the words she spoke when I was about seventeen - life was not easy with my step mother and a very difficult father! - Mummy Jean said - 'Have faith, keep going and one day you will meet someone who will love and look after you' - how right she was, but that's another story."

See photographs in Section 6.

#### 1.2.4.1a

William Salisbury was a witness at the wedding of Moses Boal (b. 1871; 1.2.11) and Eleanor (Nellie) Magowan (b. 1878; 1.2.11a) at Townsend Street Presbyterian Church, Belfast on 10 November 1897. William would appear to have been a friend of Moses, who was an uncle of Jane Boal (1876-1943; 1.2.4.1), who William married in 1899.

At his marriage he was a "cycle expert" and lived at 63 Donegall Street, Belfast. He is described as a "salesman" living at 1 Winford Street on his daughter May's birth certificate, a "bicycle expert" living at 39 Ravenscroft Avenue on his daughter Sarah's birth certificate, a "mechanical engineer" on his son Charles's birth certificate, a "schoolmaster" on his daughter May's 1919 marriage certificate, a "clerk (Ministry of Labour)" on his daughter May's 1929 marriage certificate, a "clerk Ministry of Labour Department" on his death certificate, an "electrical engineer" on his daughter Ivy's marriage certificate, a "technical instructor" on his son Charles's marriage certificate, and a "motor engineer" on his wife's death certificate.

After he and his wife moved to England, he opened a ladies (bicycle) riding school. His wife separated from him, according to the family's oral tradition, because of his drinking. Following the separation, he continued to live nearby his wife's home at 50 Holyoake Walk.

He enlisted as a Private (MS4027) in the Army Service Corps on 8 September 1914, giving his age as 38 and his place of birth as Armagh, and served with the British Expeditionary Force in France between 6 October 1914 and 28 March 1917. He was reclassified as an electrician on 1 February 1916. He was discharged as being "no longer physically fit for war service" on 12 July 1917. He was issued with the following medals: 1914-15 Star, British War Medal 1914-18, and Victory Medal 1914-18. See photograph of him in his army uniform in Section 6.

His service record indicates, among other things, that his civilian trade was "motor lorry driver" and gives his description as follows: Height, 5'7"; Weight, 153lbs; Complexion, fresh; Eyes, grey; Hair, brown; Tattoo, "W" on left hand; Religion, Church of England.

According to my mother, he died from an injury received while ice skating and, according to Ann Hill and Marion Seddon, he died from pneumonia which developed as a result of an injury received in a fall. But see cause of death given above. He died at 46 Ouseley Road, Balham, London. The informant of his death and the person who certified its cause was William L. Maccormac, M.B., the "occupier" of 46 Ouseley Road, Balham, London, which suggests that William Salisbury died in the doctor's surgery.

Son of Charles Foster Salisbury, a plumber.

No trace of his birth in the state records, Belfast or Dublin, 1868-82 inclusive; nor in England and Wales, 1867-71 inclusive.

1.2.4.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.1.2 See below.

1.2.4.1.3 See below.

1.2.4.1.4 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1	MAY SALISBURY &	17May1899 1 Winford St, Belfast	20Dec1919	20	St Barnabas Ch., Ealing, London	11Feb1929	10Oct1971	72	Carcinomatosis; carcinoma of breast	Cremated Caversham, Berks
1.2.4.1.1a	EDWARD (Teddy) JOHN PEASE EPHGRAVE	c. 1896 ?	20Dec1919	23	St Barnabas Ch., Ealing, London	11Feb1929	c. 1975	c. 79	?	?
1.2.4.1.1.1	Evelyn <i>Jean (Jane)</i>	4Jul1920 16 Grange Park, Ealing, London								
1.2.4.1.1	MAY SALISBURY &	17May1899 Belfast	15Feb1929	29	Register Office, Brentford		10Oct1971	72	Carcinomatosis; carcinoma of breast	Cremated Caversham, Berks
1.2.4.1.1b	WALTER (PETER) HILL	11Nov1894 72 Ramsey Rd, Wanstead, London	15Feb1929	34	Register Office, Brentford		10Oct1982	87	Renal failure?	Cremated Eastbourne, Essex
1.2.4.1.1b.1	Barbara	16Jul1923 Colworth Road, Leytonstore, London	30Dec1944	21	St Mary's Ch. of England, Langley, Marish, Bucks					
1.2.4.1.1.2	Ann	22Mar1930 Wembley, Middx	20Jun1953	23	Registry Office, Slough, Berks					
1.2.4.1.1.3	Susan	4Oct1934 Wembley, Middx	16Jul1956	21	Eton, Bucks					

1.2.4.1.1.4	David Charles Christopher	24Jul1938	102 City Rd, Wembley, London	12Aug1961	23	St Giles Ch., Stoke Poges, Bucks	12Jun1979	40	Hodgkins disease	Cremated, Earlham, Norwich
-------------	---------------------------	-----------	---------------------------------	-----------	----	--	-----------	----	---------------------	----------------------------------

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1 She swam competitively while at school (see Charles Salisbury; n. 1.2.4.1.4). She was living at 50 Holyoake Walk, Ealing at both her marriages. According to Barbara Hill (1.2.4.1.1b.1), May worked in the civil service prior to her marriage to Edward Ephgrave and in the handbag department of Selfridges on Oxford Street after she separated from him and before marrying Walter Hill. She died at Peppard Hospital, Rotherfield, Peppard. Her usual address was Spring Nook, Oddford Vale, Tisbury, Wiltshire. Her death was registered in Henley, Oxfordshire.

1.2.4.1.1a He is described on his marriage certificate as a civil servant living at 25 Woodfield Crescent, London, and on the birth certificate of his daughter Evelyn as a “civil servant Ministry of Labour” living at 23 Woodfield Crescent, Ealing, London. He seems later to have become a musician. Son of Edward John Pease Ephgrave, a schoolmaster.

1.2.4.1.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.1.1b He was previously married; his first wife died in child birth. He is described as a “chartered secretary” residing at 13 Harrow View Road, Ealing on his marriage certificate and as an “accountant (retired)” on May’s death certificate.

According to Susan Hill (b. 1934; 1.2.4.1.1.3), her father served as a rifleman in World War I and was wounded in battle. He was a non-commissioned officer. After the war, he worked in France for four years and learned to speak French fluently. After returning to England, he married and went into business with a Swiss gentleman (Mr Mozer) as the sole importer of Lucifer Lamps (dynamamos for cycles). This business ceased with the outbreak of World War II, and he rejoined the armed forces and served in the Royal Army Service Corps as a staff sergeant based at the War Office, Whitehall. After the war, he became company secretary at Almin Limited in Slough and remained there until he retired. His hobby was gardening.

Son of Frederick Henry Hill, composer, who was dead at his son’s marriage in 1929, and Maria Hill (née Morley).

1.2.4.1.1b.1 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.2 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.4 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.1**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

1.2.4.1.1.1

**EVELYN  
JEAN (JANE)  
EPHGRAVE &**

4Jul1920 16 Grange Park,  
Ealing, London

1.2.4.1.1.1a

**DENNIS  
BROMAGE**

?Feb2002

NOTES:

1.2.4.1.1.1

She and her husband have children. Lives at Court Leet Cottage, Wepham, Arundel, West Sussex BN18 9RE. Tel: (01903) 883650.

1.2.4.1.1.1a

?



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1b.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1b.1	<b>BARBARA HILL &amp;</b> 16Jul1923	Colworth Road, Leytonstone, London	30Dec1944	21	St Mary's Ch. of England, Langley, Marish, Bucks					
1.2.4.1.1b.1a	<b>HEDLEY SKEET</b> 27Aug1924	Jamaica House, Buxton Road, Thornton Heath, Surrey	30Dec1944	20	St Mary's Ch. of England, Langley, Marish, Bucks		26Mar1995	70	Carcinomatosis oesophagus/brain	Cremated, Ford Mears, Aldershot
1.2.4.1.1b.1.1	Martin Hedley 14Feb1948	Allbrook, Hampshire	10Jul1971	23	Alveston Parish Ch., Stratford upon Avon					
1.2.4.1.1b.1.2	Elizabeth Barbara 27Jun1952	Thornton Heath, Surrey	23Jun1973	20	St John's Ch., Hale, Farnham, Surrey					
1.2.4.1.1b.1.3	Catherine Margaret 12Jun1956	Croydon, Surrey	17Jul1976	20	St Mary's Ch., Camberley, Surrey					

NOTES: 1.2.4.1b.1 A daughter from Walter Hill's first marriage. Lives at 18 Sylvaner Court, Wyne Road, Basingstoke, Hampshire RG21 5NZ.

1.2.4.1.1b.1a A minister.

1.2.4.1.1b.1.1

1.2.4.1.1b.1.2

1.2.4.1.1b.1.3

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.2	22Mar1930	Wembley, Middx	20Jun1953	23	Registry Office, Slough, Berks				
1.2.4.1.1.2a	10Sep1923	London, England	20Jun1953	29	Registry Office, Slough, Berks				
1.2.4.1.1.2.1	27Jan1956	Farnham Common Bucks							
1.2.4.1.1.2.2	20Mar1959	Slough, Berks	20Mar1982	23	Registry Office, Henley-on-Thames, Oxfordshire				
1.2.4.1.1.2.3	17Dec1965	Slough, Berks	19Jun1993	27	St John the Baptist Ch., Kidmore End, Oxfordshire	?Oct1995			

**NOTES:**

- 1.2.4.1.1.2 She was a clerical worker prior to becoming a housewife and mother. When her children were older, she returned to work as a ward clerk for the National Health Service. She is now retired and her main hobby is gardening. She lives at 50 Essex Way, Sonning Common, Oxfordshire RG4 9RG. Tel: (01734) 723065.
- 1.2.4.1.1.2a He served in the British Army during World War II, seeing action in Africa, Sicily, and Italy. He then worked for the Press Association for many years, before going into industry as an office manager. He is now retired and enjoys photography, woodworking, and water colour painting.
- 1.2.4.1.1.2.1 See below.
- 1.2.4.1.1.2.2 See below.
- 1.2.4.1.1.2.3 She is a secretary. She has her own horse and riding is her main hobby.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.2.1**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

1.2.4.1.1.2.1 **JONATHAN  
MARK  
CRAIG &**

27Jan1956 Farnham  
Common,  
Bucks

1.2.4.1.1.2.1a **GILLIAN ?  
(Gill)  
HOLLIDAY**

?

NOTES:

1.2.4.1.1.2.1

He obtained a degree in Fine Arts from Falmouth College of Art and is a self-employed boat builder. He lives at 19 Broad Street, Penryn, Cornwall.

1.2.4.1.1.2.1a

She was an art teacher and is now a freelance artist.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.2.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.2.2	20Mar1959	Slough, Berks	20Mar1982	23	Registry Office, Henley-on-Thames, Oxfordshire				
1.2.4.1.1.2.2a	6Jun1960	Newbury, Berks	20Mar1982	21	Registry Office, Henley-on-Thames, Oxfordshire				
1.2.4.1.1.2.2.1	17Dec1987	Reading, Berks							
1.2.4.1.1.2.2.2	22Oct1990	Reading, Berks							

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.1.2.2

He attended the London College of Furniture and completed a course on musical instrument making. He then worked for a company on the Thames which restored Edwardian slipper launches. He is currently a self-employed wood craftsman and boat builder. His address is Little Heath Cottage, Goring Road, Crays Ponds, Oxfordshire.

1.2.4.1.1.2.2a

Since obtaining her A-levels at Henley Grammar School, she has worked with handicapped children, and is currently employed privately to care for an autistic child.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3**

		<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3	<b>SUSAN HILL &amp;</b>	4Oct1934	Wembley, Middx	16Jul1956	21	Eton, Bucks					
1.2.4.1.1.3a	<b>REGINALD (Reg) ROBEY</b>	24Sep1933	Slough, Bucks	16Jul1956	22	Eton, Bucks					
1.2.4.1.1.3.1	Deborah Clare	14Oct1956	Slough, Bucks	15Sep1979	22	All Saints Ch., Peppard Common, Oxon					
1.2.4.1.1.3.2	Simon Charles	27Mar1960	Windleham, Surrey	13Oct1995	35	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
1.2.4.1.1.3.3	Philip William	6Sep1962	Old Windsor Berks	16Aug1997	34	All Saints Ch., Wokingham					
1.2.4.1.1.3.4	Paul Christopher	22Nov1964	Gloucester	29Apr1994	29	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
1.2.4.1.1.3.5	Richard James	29Mar1966	Gloucester	3Sep1994	28	St James's Ch., Southampton					
1.2.4.1.1.3.6	Stewart Matthew Victor	15Jul1969	Reading, Berks	6Sep1996	27	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
1.2.4.1.1.3.7	Nicholas David Peter	14Feb1971	Reading, Berks								
1.2.4.1.1.3.8	Daniel Edward John	22Feb1973	Reading, Berks								

1.2.4.1.1.3.9 Rebecca Maria Louise  
15Jun1976 Reading, Berks

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3 Prior to her marriage, she worked at Barclays Bank. She lives at 17 Walkers Place, Tilehurst, Reading RG30 2RY. Telephone (0118) 9504636.

1.2.4.1.1.3a He is now retired; he was previously a management consultant.

1.2.4.1.1.3.1 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.2 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.3 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.4 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.5 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.6 See below.

1.2.4.1.1.3.7 He is a business analyst with Prudential Assurance. He lives at 59 Briants Avenue, Caversham, Reading, Berkshire.

1.2.4.1.1.3.8 He is a qualified carpenter and lives at 337 Gosbrook Road, Caversham, Reading, Berkshire.

1.2.4.1.1.3.9 She is currently reading law at Brunel University. She lives at 10 Cardigan Road, Reading, Berkshire.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.1	<b>DEBORAH CLARE ROBNEY &amp;</b>	14Oct1956	Slough, Bucks	15Sep1979	22	All Saints Ch., Peppard Common, Oxon			
1.2.4.1.1.3.1.a	<b>DAVID JOHN FOLKES</b>	16Aug1950	Headington, Oxford	15Sep1979	29	All Saints Ch., Peppard Common, Oxon			
1.2.4.1.1.3.1.1	Sarah Jane	4Sep1981	Aylesbury, Bucks						
1.2.4.1.1.3.1.2	Victoria Louise	19Feb1985	Reading, Berks						
1.2.4.1.1.3.1.3	Matthew James	10Apr1986	Reading, Berks						

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.1.3.1 She was a supervisor for Marks and Spencer, but is currently a full-time mother and housewife. She lives at 3B Buckingham Road, Steeple Claydon, Buckinghamshire.

1.2.4.1.1.3.1.a He is an accounts supervisor for British Petroleum (BP).

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.2	27Mar1960	Windlesham, Surrey	13Oct1995	35	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
<b>SIMON CHARLES ROBEY &amp;</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.2a	6Mar1959	Reading, Berks	13Oct1995	36	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
<b>DEBRA (Debbie) JAYNE POPE</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.2a.1	3Aug1981	Reading, Berks								
<b>Lianne Mary Julia Pope</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.2a.2	30Jun1983	Reading, Berks								
<b>Andrew Lloyd Pope</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.2.1	17May1995	Oxford, Oxon								
<b>Jack Oliver</b>										

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3.2 He is an insurance broker. He lives at 14 Trenthams Close, Purley-on-Thames, Reading, Berks.

1.2.4.1.1.3.2a She was previously married and divorced and has two children from that marriage. Her maiden name is Burrows. She is a financial advisor.

1.2.4.1.1.3.2a.1 A child of Debra Pope's previous marriage.

1.2.4.1.1.3.2a.2 A child of Debra Pope's previous marriage.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.3**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.3	6Sep1962	Old Windsor, Berks	16Aug1997	34	All Saints Ch., Wokingham				
1.2.4.1.1.3.3a	23Dec1973	Reading	16Aug1997	23	All Saints Ch., Wokingham				

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3.3

He is an insurance underwriter with Royal/Sun Alliance. He lives at "Rivelin", Rokeby Drive, Tokers Green, Reading.

1.2.4.1.1.3.3a

She is an insurance clerk with Royal/Sun Alliance.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.4**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.4	22Nov1964	Gloucester	29Apr1994	29	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
	<b>PAUL CHRISTOPHER ROBNEY &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.1.1.3.4a	6Apr1971	Reading, Berks	29Apr1994	23	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
	<b>NADINE MELISSA RICHARDSON</b>									
1.2.4.1.1.3.4.1	30Apr1993	Reading, Berks								
	Alisha Mary									

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3.4

He is a computer installations manager with Dupre Telecommunications Ltd. He lives at 21 Keats Close, Exmouth, Devon.

1.2.4.1.1.3.4a

She was born Nadine Melissa Payne, but, following her father's death, her mother Carol married James Richardson and he adopted Nadine in 1982.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.5**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.5	29Mar1966	Gloucester	3Sep1994	28	St James Ch., Southampton					
<b>RICHARD JAMES ROBNEY &amp;</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.5a	28Jul1967	Southampton, Hants	3Sep1994	27	St James Ch., Southampton					
<b>HELEN JANE MOULD</b>										
1.2.4.1.1.3.5.1	19Aug1995	Southampton, Hants								
Lauren Julia										

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3.5 He is a unit trust settlement manager with Skandia Life. He lives at 17a Furze Close, Sholing, Southampton, Hampshire.  
1.2.4.1.1.3.5a She is a housewife.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.3.6**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.3.6	15Jul1969	Reading, Berks	6Sep1996	27	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
	<b>STEWART MATTHEW VICTOR ROBNEY &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.1.1.3.6a	11Jul1969	Newport, IOW	6Sep1996	27	Yeomanry House, Reading, Berks					
	<b>WENDY ANN LUPTON</b>									

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.3.6 He is a senior telephone consultant with Prudential Assurance. He lives at 17 Cawsam Gardens, Caversham, Reading, Berkshire.  
1.2.4.1.1.3.6a She is a compliance team leader with Prudential Assurance.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.4	<b>DAVID CHARLES CHRISTOPHER HILL &amp;</b>	24Jul1938 102 City Rd Wembley, London	12Aug1961	23	St Giles Ch., Stoke Poges, Bucks		12Jun1979	40	Hodgkins disease	Cremated Earlham, Norwich
1.2.4.1.1.4a	<b>GILLEAN AMY DICKSON</b>	7Jul1940 Windsor	12Aug1961	21	St Giles Ch., Stoke Poges, Bucks					
1.2.4.1.1.4.1	Andrea Jane	29Jun1962 Windlesham, Surrey								
1.2.4.1.1.4.2	Julian Peter	26Feb1964 Windlesham, Surrey	?	?	?					
1.2.4.1.1.4.3	Jeremy Charles	1Oct1965 Bedford	?	?	?					
1.2.4.1.1.4.4	Christopher John	15Sep1967 Barnstable, Devon	?	1999						

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.1.4

After completing a design/draughtsman apprenticeship at Langley Alloys Limited, Langley, Slough, he took a National Diploma in Mechanical Engineering at the Slough College of Further Education. In May 1964 he joined the Royal Air Force as an Engineering Officer. At the end of his Officer Training Course he became a Flight Lieutenant and was made Engineering Officer of No. 2 Hunter Squadron which moved to Germany, where his wife and his children joined him. On his return to England in April 1971, he became ill and was found to have Hodgkins Disease. He remained in the RAF until his death.

1.2.4.1.1.4a

As a girl, she swam competitively for Slough and Buckinghamshire. She completed her education as a shorthand typist and bookkeeper at Slough Technical School. She was employed in various private secretarial positions while her children were young and, after moving from Germany to Norfolk in 1971, took up a part-time secretarial/bookkeeping position. Later, as her husband's condition deteriorated, she opened a small shop in Attleborough selling second-hand and new clothing and undertaking sewing alterations. Following her husband's death, she met David Edward Trappes-Lomax – a

bachelor of Great Hockham Hall, Norfolk, who had been an Army officer – and they were married in April 1980; he died on 24 November 1993. She currently runs an antiques business and a secretarial/bookkeeping business. She lives at 40 Amderley Drive, Eaton, Norwich, Norfolk NR4 6HZ.

1.2.4.1.1.4.1

See below.

1.2.4.1.1.4.2

See below.

1.2.4.1.1.4.3

See below.

1.2.4.1.1.4.4

See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.4.1**

		<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.4.1	<b>ANDREA JANE HILL &amp;</b>	29Jun1962	Windlesham, Surrey							
1.2.4.1.1.4.1a	?	?								
1.2.4.1.1.4.1.1	Leon	c. 1983	?							
1.2.4.1.1.4.1.2	Amie	c. 1992	?							

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.1.4.1 After leaving school, she undertook an upholstery course at Norwich City College, and is engaged successfully in her own business. She has never married.

1.2.4.1.1.4.1a ?

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.4.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.4.2	JULIAN PETER HILL &	26Feb1964	Windlesham, Surrey	?	?	?	?			
1.2.4.1.1.4.2a	MARIAN	?	?	?	?	?	?			
1.2.4.1.1.4.2	JULIAN PETER HILL &	26Feb1964	Windlesham, Surrey	?	?	?	?			
1.2.4.1.1.4.2b	JULIE ?	?	?	?	?	?	?			
1.2.4.1.1.4.2.1	Karl	c. 1989	?							
1.2.4.1.1.4.2.2	Lucy	c. 1993	?							

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.1.4.2

After leaving school, he entered the Royal Engineers and undertook a carpentry/joinery apprenticeship. He was engaged in rebuilding work in the Falklands following the war there. He subsequently left the Army and in 1992 he and a friend formed their own business, Kirkhill Windows & Doors, which is currently located in Attleborough.

1.2.4.1.1.4.2a

?

1.2.4.1.1.4.2b

?



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.4.3**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.4.3	1Oct1965	Bedford	?	?	?					
1.2.4.1.1.4.3a	?	?	?	?	?					
1.2.4.1.1.4.3.1	c. 1995	?								

**JEREMY CHARLES HILL &**

**REBECCA ?**

Jake

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.1.1.4.3

After leaving Royal Wolverhampton School, which following the death of his father he attended on a RAF bursary, he took a catering course at King's Lynn Technical College. He then moved to London and has worked in a number of well-known establishments, including the Savoy Hotel and the Café de Paris.

1.2.4.1.1.4.3a

?

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.1.4.4**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.1.4.4	15Sep1967	Barnstable, Devon	?1999	?	?					
1.2.4.1.1.4.4a	?		?1999	?	?					

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.1.4.4 After leaving the Royal Wolverhampton School, which following the death of his father he attended on a RAF bursary, he joined the Royal Marines and became a Commando, following which he was posted to various ships of the Royal Navy and travelled extensively. After completing his service with the Marines, he moved back to Norwich where he met Renata, a French girl with Czechoslovakian ancestry. In 1991 they moved to France and have established themselves in the Alsace area, where Renata's parents are also resident. They plan to marry in 1999.

1.2.4.1.1.4.4a ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.2

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.1.2	24Nov1900	39 Ravenscroft Ave, Belfast	7Mar1930	29	Chapel of St Peter & St Paul, Buenos Aires		13Jan1981	80	Broncho-pneumonia; cerebro-vascular accident; hypertension; epilepsy	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.2a	26May1901	"Melrose", Wilton Road, Bexhill, Sussex	7Mar1930	28	Chapel of St Peter & St Paul, Buenos Aires		c. 1952	c. 51	?	? Buenos Aires

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.1.2 Nicknamed "Benny". According to Marion Seddon (1.2.4.1.3.2), Benny was the most academically gifted of the four Salisbury children; she passed the Civil Service Examination and was regarded as the "brain box" of the family. While in Buenos Aires, she taught English privately to local people. She was also a talented artist and Marion Seddon has many of her drawings. She (and Ivy; 1.2.4.1.3) were very interested in spiritualism; she claimed to be able to communicate with "the other side" and brought messages from her late sister May (1.2.4.1.1). She returned from Buenos Aires to Britain in June 1973. She and her husband had no children. She suffered from epilepsy. At her death she lived at Ryefield, Ryefield Avenue, Hillingdon, Middx.

See photograph in Section 6.

#### 1.2.4.1.2a

According to Joan Maxwell (née Collier), a niece of Alex Collier, he attended Latymer School in Hammersmith when his family moved to Shepherd's Bush around 1908. He emigrated to Argentina around 1926 and her father - Norton Albrow Collier, a brother of Alex - assisted with his passage. He worked for Harrods S.A. [South America] Ltd. Died in Buenos Aires. He is described as a "salesman" on his widow's death certificate. He died about 1952. "It was said a car backed into him and pinned him to a wall and he died sometime later in hospital." Son of Frederick Nathaniel Collier, silk mercer, and Alice Clara Collier (née Albrow). His paternal grandmother was Janet Knox, who was descended from John Knox, the foremost leader of the Scottish Reformation.

See photograph in Section 6.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.1.3	28Apr1902	Belfast	23Jan1932	29	St John's Ch., Wembley, Middx		23Jan1991	88	Congestive cardiac failure; myocardial infarction; coronary arteriosclerosis	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.3a	18Jul1884	Liverpool	23Jan1932	47	St John's Ch., Wembley, Middx		3Jul1980	95	Cerebral haemorrhage; arteriosclerosis	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.3.1	28Jul 1934	Ruislip	4Jun1960	25	St James's Ch., Cupar, Fife					
1.2.4.1.3.2	28Jan1938	Ruislip	14Mar1959	21	St Martin's Ch., Ruislip					

#### NOTES: 1.2.4.1.3

The Office of the Registrar General in Dublin does not have a record of her birth.

She was educated at North Ealing Girls School, leaving when she was fourteen. She held a variety of clerical posts before her marriage, following which she became a full-time housewife and mother. In 1933 she and her husband bought a new home - 43 Eastcote Road, Ruislip, Middlesex - where they lived for over fifty years. It was sold in 1988 when Ivy entered St Anthony's Residential Home, 3 Mildred Avenue, Watford, Herts. She was an enthusiastic tennis player all her life, and in her youth she also played hockey and, like her brother and sisters (see n. 1.2.4.1.4), swam competitively. According to her daughter Marion (1.2.4.1.3.2), Ivy (and Benny; see n. 1.2.4.1.2) were very interested in spiritualism, and in her later years she attended seances and a spiritualist church.

See photographs in Section 6.

#### 1.2.4.1.3a

He was the seventh of eleven children of Edwin Seddon (1850-1924), who was a timber agent in Liverpool purchasing wood to be used as pit props, and Mary Jane Mather (1849-1932). He followed his father into the timber trade. During World War I, he served in India and Mesopotamia as a sergeant with the King's Liverpool City Regiment, 3rd Company, 13th Battalion (PALS). (A younger brother - George, born 1893 - was killed on the Somme on 1 July 1916, and has no known grave.) In 1929 he moved to London and lodged with May (née Salisbury) and Walter Hill at 30 Princes Court, Wembley, Middlesex, where he met Ivy Salisbury, May's sister, and they were married in 1932. They lived in Ruislip throughout their marriage,

and he served there in the Home Guard during World War II. He continued working in the timber and joinery trade until he was well into his seventies, and died peacefully in his armchair shortly before his 96th birthday.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.1.3.1

See below.

1.2.4.1.3.2

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.3.1	28Jul 1934	Ruislip	4Jun1960	25	St James Ch., Cupar, Fife					
1.2.4.1.3.1a	28Jul1937	Rangoon, Burma	4Jun1960	22	St James Ch., Cupar, Fife					
1.2.4.1.3.1.1	14Jan1962	Denham, Bucks								
1.2.4.1.3.1.2	13Apr1964	Beaconsfield, Bucks								

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.1.3.1

After attending John Lyon School, Harrow-on-the-Hill, Middlesex, he did his National Service in the Royal Air Force during 1952-4. In 1955 he began as a management trainee with the Powell Duffryn Group plc, ending his career with them thirty years later in 1985 as the Operations Director of Powell Duffryn Timber Ltd. Between 1985 and 1990 he was Operations Director of Mallinson-Denny Timber Ltd; Acting Chief Executive of Mallinson-Denny Ltd, South Shields; Acting Chief Executive of Mallinson Ltd, Dublin; and Business Development Executive of the Hunter Timber Group plc. Between 1990 and 1992 he was Managing Director (Importing and Distribution) of the Phoenix Timber Group plc. Since 1992 he has been a self-employed consultant and interim manager with a variety of organisations, including the Frimley Park Hospital NHS Trust, the Timber Trade Federation of the United Kingdom, and Travis Perkins plc. He lives at Primrose Cottage, Park Lane, Brook, Godalming, Surrey, GU8 5LA. Tel: (01428) 682410.

1.2.4.1.3.1a

She did not pursue a paid career but remained a full-time housewife.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.3.2	28Jan1938	Ruislip, Middx	14Mar1959	21	St Martin's Ch., Ruislip, Middx				
1.2.4.1.3.2a	25Sep1933	Liverpool	14Mar1959	25	St Martin's Ch., Ruislip, Middx				
1.2.4.1.3.2.1	5Apr1962	Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire	8May1982	20	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth				
1.2.4.1.3.2.2	24Dec1965	Watford, Hertfordshire	16Jul1988	22	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth				
1.2.4.1.3.2.3	20Oct1967	Watford, Hertfordshire	1Jun1991	23	Manor Road Hall, Guildford				

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.1.3.2

After attending Pinner County Grammar School and St Godric's Secretarial College, Hampstead, she worked as a bilingual secretary for the World Federation of Mental Health until her first child was born. She subsequently did voluntary work at local hospitals and clinics and later became a receptionist in a doctor's surgery for eight years. Since her husband's retirement, they spend several months each year at their home in Spain (telephone 00 34 6 649 7436). When in England, they live at 139 The Drive, Rickmansworth, Herts WD3 4DJ. Telephone (01923) 776947.

1.2.4.1.3.2a

He was educated at Lindisfarne College, Ruabon, North Wales. On 1 January 1952 he joined the Royal Air Force on a four-year short service commission and flew as a navigator on Canberras with 61 Squadron. In 1961 he joined the Standard Motor Company; in 1964 he became managing director of Campbell Symonds, a multi-franchise organisation in the motor trade; and in 1984 he became chief executive of the transport division of British Telecom, where he remained until his retirement in 1991. His hobbies were flying (he held a private pilot's licence), sailing, tennis, squash and, currently, golf.

1.2.4.1.3.2.1

See below.

1.2.4.1.3.2.2

See below.

1.2.4.1.3.2.3

See below



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3.2.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.3.2.1	5Apr1962	Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire	8May1982	20	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth				
	<b>KATRINA (Katie) ANNE MITCHELL &amp;</b>								
1.2.4.1.3.2.1a	3Nov1961	Croxley Green, Hertfordshire	8May1982	20	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth				
	<b>STEPHEN OTTAWAY</b>								
1.2.4.1.3.2.1.1	24Jun1984	Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire							
	Rebecca Claire								
1.2.4.1.3.2.1.2	10Jun1986	Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire							
	Christopher John								

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.1.3.2.1 She was educated at St Mary's School, Rickmansworth, and Watford Grammar School for Girls, where she obtained excellent "O" and "A" levels. She then started a career in banking until the birth of her first child. When the children began school, she resumed part-time work with a local building society and now also works as a classroom assistant at a local primary school. She lives at 26 Millview Road, Tring, Herts. Telephone (01442) 826534.

1.2.4.1.3.2.1a He was educated at Harvey Road School, Croxley Green, and Watford Grammar School for Boys, where he obtained both "O" and "A" levels and was Captain of the 1st Rugby Fifteen. He then started a career with Hertfordshire Constabulary and has worked in Watford, St Albans, Hemel Hempstead and Berkhamsted. He is the youngest of seven children of Sylvia and the late Charlie Ottaway of Beecheroff Avenue, Croxley Green.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3.2.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.3.2.2	24Dec1965	Watford, Hertfordshire	16Jul1988	22	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth					
	<b>KAREN LOUISE MITCHELL &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.1.3.2.2a	14Apr1965	Hillingdon, Middx	16Jul1988	23	St Mary's Ch., Rickmansworth					
	<b>MARK IVORY</b>									
1.2.4.1.3.2.2.1	10May1991	Watford, Hertfordshire								
	Charlotte (Charlie) Michelle									
1.2.4.1.3.2.2.2	17Sep1994	Watford, Hertfordshire								
	Hannah Louise									
1.2.4.1.3.2.2.3	16Jan1997	Watford, Hertfordshire								
	James									

NOTES: 1.2.4.1.3.2.2

After attending St Mary's J.M.I School and Watford Grammar School for Girls, where she obtained both her "O" and "A" Levels, she studied typing and shorthand at Lucy Clayton Secretarial College in London. She then worked for eight years as a secretary for a top interior designer in Mayfair. She lives at 29 Frankland Road, Croxley Green, Herts. Telephone (01923) 779045.

1.2.4.1.3.2.2a

After obtaining his GCSEs at Bushey Meads School, he studied Electrical Installation at Watford College. He then joined the family business, which makes power supply systems, and assumed control of it when his father retired. In 1993 he formed a second company which supplies CO<sub>2</sub> gas to film companies, breweries and vending firms. He is a keen golfer and fly fisherman.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.3.2.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.1.3.2.3	2Oct1967	Watford, Hertfordshire	1Jun1991	23	Manor Road Hall, Guildford, Surrey				
	<b>STEPHEN PETER MITCHELL &amp;</b>								
1.2.4.1.3.2.3a	7Dec1968	Fareham, Hampshire	1Jun1991	22	Manor Road Hall, Guildford, Surrey				
	<b>JACQUELINE JOY KNIGHT</b>								
1.2.4.1.3.2.3.1	29Mar1995	Guildford, Surrey							
	Bethany Jane								
1.2.4.1.3.2.3.2	16Aug1997	Guildford, Surrey							
	Joshua Peter								
1.2.4.1.3.2.3.3	11Jun1999	Guildford, Surrey							
	Caleb Thomas								

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.1.3.2.3 He was educated at St Martin's School, Northwood; Watford Grammar School for Boys, where he did his "O" levels; De Havilland College, Borehamwood, where he did his "A" levels; and Portsmouth Polytechnic, where he studied Computer Science. He is at present working as a systems analyst in London. He lives at 10 Joyce Close, Abbey Meads, Swindon SW2 3EX.

1.2.4.1.3.2.3a

She was educated at Stoughton First School, Northmead Middle School and Bishop Reindorp School, Guildford, where she did her "O" levels. She became a Registered Dental Surgery Assistant for three years and then worked for the Ministry of Agriculture, Fisheries and Food in Guildford as a systems administrator until the birth of her first child. She runs both the Youth Group and the Toddler Group attached to the local church. She is the eldest child of John and Terri Knight of Worplesdon Road, Guildford.

#### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.1.4

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.1.4	27Jan1904	London	30Jul1932	28	Willesden Parish Church (St Mary's), Middx		31Mar1993	89	Bronchopneumonia	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx
1.2.4.1.4a	21Dec1907	Willesden, Middx	30Jul1932	24	Willesden Parish Church (St Mary's), Middx		13Aug1989	81	Bronchopneumonia; generalised atherosclerosis	Cremated Breakspear Crematorium, Ruislip, Middx

**CHARLES  
SALISBURY  
&**

**MARY  
EMILY (Pollie)  
SNELL**

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.1.4

He was born at 13 "C" Block, Peabody Buildings, Herne Hill, S.E., Norwood, London. After his marriage, he and his wife lived at his mother's home - 50 Holyoake Walk, Ealing - until 1936 when they moved to 65 Central Avenue, Pinner. In the mid-1950s they moved to a house which they had built, with a large garden, at 25 Kewferry Drive, Northwood. In October 1987 he and his wife moved into Northwood Nursing Home, 24 Eastbury Drive, Northwood. He died in Mount Vernon Hospital, Northwood in 1993.

After a period of training with the Power Equipment Company, Cricklewood, he joined British Thomson-Houston (later part of the AEI Group) in April 1923. He remained there for forty-six years until his retirement in 1969, having been an electrical fitter, a foreman and, ultimately, works superintendent.

He was a keen sportsman. His sporting activities began at school, where he was a member of the football team and won a number of prizes for running, especially the 100 yards, and swimming. His sisters, May, Sarah and Ivy (1.2.4.1.1, 1.2.4.1.2 and 1.2.4.1.3) swam competitively while at school. He later played for Brentham (Ealing) Football Club and ran for Brentham Athletic Club (220 and 440 yards), and also played football and ran for British Thomson-Houston. He played tennis into his fifties and also enjoyed table tennis and golf. (His sisters, May, Ivy and Sarah, also swam competitively while at school.)

He was also very interested in gardening, and competed successfully in many flower shows. His greatest horticultural achievement was winning first prize for chrysanthemums at the *Evening News* Flower Show at Olympia in August 1953. Particularly after his retirement, the garden at his home in Northwood occupied much of his and his wife's time.

See photographs in Section 6.

#### 1.2.4.1.4a

Although she was christened Mary Emily, she seems to have been known in the family as “Pollie” from a very early age. Her two younger brothers usually called her “Aggie”. Her husband always called her Jo and many of her friends in later life knew her only by this name.

She attended Oldfield Road School, Willesden, and then went to Brondesbury and Kilburn High School for Girls.

She began working for British Thomson-Houston (later part of the AEI Group) in Neasden Lane, Willesden in 1933, and remained there until her retirement in 1968. She is described on her death certificate as a “secretary (retired)”, and for the last sixteen of her thirty-five years with the company she was in charge of the stationery department.

She shared her husband’s interests in sport and gardening and led a full social life. She and her husband also enjoyed travelling, the Norfolk Broads, Cornwall and Spain being holiday favourites.

She (and her husband) moved into Northwood Nursing Home in October 1987, and she died there in 1989.

She was the daughter of William Snell, who served as an “engine driver” and later “motorman” on the Metropolitan Railway for forty-six years, and Ellen Sarah Snell (née Boden), who was a domestic servant prior to her marriage. They were married on 6 January 1896 at St Mary Magdelene, Bermondsey. They lived in the Camberwell and New Cross areas until about 1907, when they moved to Merych Road, Willesden, and subsequently to Hawkshead Road and then to 89 Roundwood Road, Willesden.

The Snell family tree is being traced by Pollie’s nephew - Derrick Thomas Rodgers, 3 “Ruscote”, Cross Oak Road, Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, HP4 3NA; Telephone (01442) 864793 - and most of the information contained in notes 1.2.4.1.4 and 1.2.4.1.4a has been supplied by him.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2	21Aug1877	Whiteabbey	3Dec1907	30	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		1Apr1958	80	Cerebral haemorrhage, 9 days	Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw
1.2.4.2a	5Jul1875	Commercial Hotel, Wishaw	3Dec1907	32	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		10Jun1932	56	Carcinoma of oesophagus, 1 month, 14 days	Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw
1.2.4.2.1	17Jan1909	3 Almondbank Terrace Road, Wishaw					25May1996	87	Heart attack	Cremated West Suffolk Crematorium, Nr Bury St Edmunds
1.2.4.2.2	14Jan1911	Glenside Terrace, 36 Pather St, Wishaw	18Jan1941	30	Methodist Ch., Gundnar? Rd, Richmond, Yorks		11May1991	80	Carcinoma of right lung	Covington Cemetery, Biggar
1.2.4.2.3	12Jul1913	Glenside Terrace, 36 Pather St, Wishaw	24May1939	25	Registry Office, Newmarket		14Aug2004	91	Heart attack	Bury St Edmunds Cemetery

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.2

She is described as a "barmaid" in the 1901 Census of Population and was living and employed at 22 Prince's Dock, Belfast, a public house run by her mother. According to my mother (Margaret Bamford; 1.2.4.4.1), Agnes did not marry until the mortgage on her mother's pub was cleared in 1907 (see n. 1.2.4a). Agnes's elder sister Jane, and younger sisters Isabella and Margaret, married earlier. Jane and Isabella both attended her wedding in 1907; Margaret, who married Sayers Bamford in 1903, had emigrated to Canada six months earlier. At the time her children graduated from University (1930-34), she and her family lived at 16 Lammermoor Terrace, Wishaw. She died at Kello Hospital, Biggar. Her residence prior to her death was Rubislaw, Sheriff flats Road, Thankerton.

See photographs in Section 6.

- 1.2.4.2a Attended Dollar Academy, a public school in Dollar, Clackmannanshire. Lived in Wishaw at his marriage. He met his wife while visiting relatives in Belfast. He is described as a “merchant” on his marriage certificate, as a spirit merchant/salesman on his children’s birth certificates, and as a “labourer (iron foundry)” on his death certificate. Died at 16 Lammermoor Terrace, Wishaw. Son of George Gilchrist, grocer/merchant, and Agnes Gilchrist (née Scott), who was alive at her son’s death; they were married in the Parish of Cambusnethan on 23 June 1873.
- According to my mother, he was a “wonderful man, a gentleman”. As a young man, he went to sea. He temporarily took my grandmother and her children in after they returned from Canada in 1919. He was a handyman on an estate in Calderside. When “Barney”, a valuable pedigree pig, died, he was held responsible and fired. He came back to Wishaw and worked as a labourer in Morton’s Foundry.
- After Robert Gilchrist’s father died, his mother subsequently married a Mr Rankin, who owned the Lorne Bar (on Caledonian Road?) in Wishaw. She had two children by the second marriage: Dan and Violet Rankin, half brother and sister to Robert Gilchrist. Dan Rankin had a ranch in Alberta. “Gran Rankin” lived in Walterdale Flats in Edmonton for a couple of years with my mother and her father during World War I. She had gone to Canada to visit her son, Dan, and got stuck there during the war. Robert Gilchrist managed the Lorne Bar while she was there. He also had a brother, Charlie, who went to sea and was killed during World War I when his ship was torpedoed in the English Channel; he left his estate to his sister-in-law, Agnes Gilchrist, not his mother (“Gran Rankin”). Gran Rankin seems to have been a strict disciplinarian. She would answer only to “Gran”, not “Granny”. Pearl Gilchrist was left-handed; in order to force her to write “correctly”, Gran Rankin pinned her left hand behind her back with a safety pin. She also seems to have largely abandoned the children from her first marriage - Robert and Charlie Gilchrist - when she remarried. They were sent to a boarding school, Dollar Academy, the cost of which was paid for by Rankin-family money.
- See photographs in Section 6. It is possible that Robert Gilchrist’s mother, half brother Dan and half sister Violet are among those included in the photograph of his wedding to Agnes Boal (see p. 236), but they cannot be positively identified.
- 1.2.4.2.1 Attended Wishaw High School and was dux of the School, the best student of the highest class. (In fact, all three children did well at Wishaw High School. In the same year that Pearl was dux of the school, Bobby and Nancy were the best students of their classes, and the local paper carried a story concerning their success.) Graduated in 1930 with an MA from Glasgow University where she read English and History. She subsequently became a teacher and taught at various schools in Wishaw, Lanark and nearby towns. She was engaged to John Gibb, a medical student, who died of a heart attack. She lived for many years with her brother Bobby at Rubislaw, Sheriffhalls Road, Thankerton, Scotland; following his death, she moved in December 1992 to 56b Whiting Street, Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk IP33 1NP to be near her sister Nancy.
- See photographs in Section 6.
- 1.2.4.2.2 See below.
- 1.2.4.2.3 See below.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.2

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.2.2	<b>ROBERT (Bobby) SCOTT GILCHRIST &amp;</b>	14Jan1911 Glenside Terrace, Pather St, Wishaw	18Jan1941	30	Methodist Ch., Gundnar? Rd, Richmond, Yorks	c. 1945	11May1991	80 Carcinoma of right lung	Covington Cemetery, Biggar
1.2.4.2.2a	<b>MARGARET HELEN LEE</b>	? ?	18Jan1941	21	Methodist Ch., Gundnar? Rd, Richmond, Yorks	c. 1945			

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.2.2 Attended Wishaw High School. Graduated in 1932 with an MA from Glasgow University where he read Classics. He became a school teacher and taught Classics at various schools in Wishaw, Lanark and nearby towns.

He enlisted into the Royal Signals (Service Number 2352390) and was posted to 1 Depot Battalion 'B' Company on 26 September 1940. Between then and 26 May 1942 he held a variety of postings in England and attained the rank of Acting Lance Corporal. On 27 May 1942 he was posted to the Officer Cadet Training Unit in India, where he obtained an Emergency Commission in the rank of 2nd Lieutenant. He was promoted Lieutenant on 4 November 1943. His postings in India included Meerut, Mhow, and Jubbulpore. He returned to the United Kingdom on 13 March 1945 and was released from the army with effect from 22 May 1946. He was awarded the 1939/45 Star, the Burma Star, and the Defence Medal. He relinquished his Commission on 31 March 1956 and was granted the honorary rank of Lieutenant.

At his marriage he was based at Le Cateau Lines, Catterick Camp, Yorkshire. Although his marriage took place in a Methodist Church, it was performed by license according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of Scotland. No trace of his divorce in the Principal Registry of the Family Division's Central Index of Decrees Absolute or in the Extracts Department, Supreme Courts, Court of Session, Edinburgh for the years 1943-1952 inclusive. The divorce may have occurred outside Scotland, perhaps in England or Canada.

He died at Kello Hospital, Biggar.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.2.2a According to my mother, she was from Winnipeg. She was a medical doctor. Her address at her marriage was 2 Limes Avenue, Mill Hill, London NW7. Daughter of Samuel Carson? Lee, a college professor, who was dead at her marriage.



### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3	<b>AGNES (Nancy) SCOTT</b>	12Jul1913 36 Pather St, Wishaw	24May1939	25	Registry Office, Newmarket		14Aug2004	91	Heart attack	Bury St Edmunds Cemetery
1.2.4.2.3a	<b>REGINALD PAGET WALPOLE GREEN</b>	14Feb1899 Elmswell, Suffolk	24May1939	40	Registry Office, Newmarket		24Mar1965	66	Leukaemia	Bury St Edmunds Cem.
1.2.4.2.3.1	Patricia <i>Ann</i>	5Feb1942 Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk	8Jul1967	25	All Saints Ch., Bury St Edmunds					
1.2.4.2.3.2	Elizabeth (Liz) Nancy	15May1944 Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk	19Sep1970	26	Horringer Parish Ch., Bury St Edmunds					

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.2.3

Attended Wishaw High School. Graduated in 1934 with an MA from Glasgow University, having read Latin, English, French, Geography, Moral Philosophy, and History. In 1937 she took up a teaching post in Bury St Edmunds and held it until she married two years later. She was an avid golfer and bridge player. She lived at 29 Whiting Street, Bury St Edmunds before moving to Pinfold End House, Hawstead, Bury St Edmunds.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.2.3a

He served with the Observer Corps during World War II. He was an insurance inspector with the Royal Insurance Company, retiring early on health grounds. His hobbies were fishing, photography and golf.

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.4.2.3.1

See below.

1.2.4.2.3.2

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.1

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.2.3.1	<b>PATRICIA ANN GREEN &amp;</b> 5Feb1942	Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk	8Jul1967	25	All Saints Ch., Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.1a	<b>JOHN ANTONY GILLINGWATER (Gilly)</b> 29Mar1943	Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk	8Jul1967	24	All Saints Ch., Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.1.1	Sally Ann 5Mar1970	Cambridge	9Oct1999	29	Swallow Sprowston Manor Hotel, Norwich				
1.2.4.2.3.1.2	Andrew John 18Feb1972	Cambridge	19Mar2004	32	Roughton Castle, nr Shrewsbury, Shropshire				

NOTES: 1.2.4.2.3.1 After attending West Suffolk County Grammar School in Bury St Edmunds, she joined Lloyds Bank there in 1970 to have her first child, but rejoined on a part-time basis in 1986, retiring in July 1996. She lives at 16 St Margaret's Gardens, Hoveton, Norwich, Norfolk NR12 8DN. Tel: (01603) 783000.

1.2.4.2.3.1a After attending King Edward VI Grammar School in Bury St Edmunds, he joined Lloyds Bank there. He subsequently worked in several Cambridge branches of the Bank before moving to the Wroxham Branch in 1978. In 1985 he moved to the main Norwich Branch, taking early retirement in 1996. He has since taken up golf and is a keen member of the seniors' section of the Sprowston Golf Club.

1.2.4.2.3.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.2.3.1.2 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.1.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3.1.1	SALLY ANN GILLINGWATER &	5Mar1970 Cambridge	9Oct1999	29	Swallow Sprowston Manor Hotel, Norwich				
1.2.4.2.3.1.1.a	NEIL HAMMOND	21Jan1969 London	9Oct1999	30	Swallow Sprowston Manor Hotel, Norwich				

1.2.4.2.3.1.1.1 Jake Anthony  
St Helen's Hosp.,  
Carshalton,  
Surrey

1.2.4.2.3.1.1.2 Beth Nancy  
Irene  
Redhill  
Maternity  
Hospital,  
Surrey

NOTES: 1.2.4.2.3.1.1

After attending Broadland High School and Paston Sixth Form College, she went to Aston University where she graduated with a BA in Modern Languages. She worked in Fulham for Powers International, international media representatives, where she sold advertising space in German, Swiss and Austrian newspapers. She lives at 27 Monks Walk, Reigate, Surrey RH2 0SS. Tel: 01737 279 516.

1.2.4.2.3.1.1a

After attending Sale Boys Grammar School, he went to Aston University, Birmingham, where he graduated with a BEng in Electrical Engineering. He works for Citibank Plc in the Strand as a computer consultant. He is a keen rugby player.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3.1.2	18Feb1972	Cambridge	19Mar2004	32	Roughton Castle, nr Shrewsbury, Shropshire					
	<b>ANDREW JOHN GILLINGWATER &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.2.3.1.2a	10Mar1967	Shrewsbury	19Mar2004	37	Roughton Castle, nr Shrewsbury, Shropshire					
	<b>KIM COLLEY</b>									
1.2.4.2.3.1.2.1	7Dec2009	St Mary's Hosp., Westminster								
	Charlie William									

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.2.3.1.2 After attending Broadland High School and Paston Sixth Form College, he went to Coventry University where he obtained a BSc in Geography. He worked for the National Westminster Bank in Norwich for eight months in 1994. He then took a journalism course in Mitcham, Surrey. He joined EMAP (East Midlands Allied Press) in February 1998, became Deputy Editor of *Fleet Car* magazine, and then Editor, *Autosport* special projects, Haymarket Publishing. He currently works freelance for several different papers and magazines. He lives at 141 Sandridge Road, St Albans, Hertfordshire AL1 4AH.

1.2.4.2.3.1.2a She is a graphic designer.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3.2	15May1944	Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk	19Sep1970	26	Horringer Parish Ch., Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.2a	27May1935	London	19Sep1970	35	Horringer Parish Ch., Bury St Edmunds		77	Heart attack	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit, Bury St Edmunds
1.2.4.2.3.2.1	27Jan1972	Bishops Stortford	17Mar2001	29	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit, Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.2.2	3Jun1974	Bury St Edmunds	23Jan1999	24	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit				

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.2.3.2

After attending school at the Convent of St Louis, in Bury St Edmunds, she worked as a civil servant in the Ministry of Agriculture in Bury. Following her marriage, she became a full-time wife and mother. She and her family moved to Woolpit in 1974, where she is happily involved in many aspects of the thriving life of the village. Her address is 33 Briar Hill, Woolpit, Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk IP30 9SD. Tel: (01359) 240899.

1.2.4.2.3.2a

After attending St Clement Danes Grammar School, West London, he spent three years in the Royal Artillery as a bombardier. He subsequently attended evening classes for five years and qualified as a chartered secretary. He was the company secretary of Jackson Group plc, civil engineers and builders, until his retirement in 1997.

1.2.4.2.3.2.1

See below.

1.2.4.2.3.2.2

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.2.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3.2.1	27Jan1972	Bishops Stortford	17Mar2001	29	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit, Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.2.1a	19Mar1974	Douglas, Isle of Man	17Mar2001	26	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit, Bury St Edmunds				
1.2.4.2.3.2.1.1	13Mar2003	East Surrey Hosp., Redhill, Surrey							
1.2.4.2.3.2.1.2	27Mar2005	Frimley Park Hosp., Camberley, Surrey							
1.2.4.2.3.2.1.3	18Jun2012	Frimley Park Hosp., Camberley, Surrey							

#### NOTES: 1.2.4.2.3.2.1

After attending Stowupland High School, in 1988 she joined the Stowmarket Branch of Lloyds Bank and then worked in the Bury St Edmunds branch. She previously worked for Philips Medical Systems Ltd, and now (2016) works part-time for Affinity as a carer. She is a keen sportswoman, playing tennis and table tennis to a high standard. She now lives at 2 Hawkins Grove, Church Crookham, Fleet, Hampshire GU51 5TX. Tel: 01252 815181.

#### 1.2.4.2.3.2.1a

After attending Cotham Grammar School in Bristol, he went to Southampton University where he graduated in 1995 with a BSc in Mathematics. He is now a military analyst at BAE Systems.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.2.3.2.2

	<b>Date of Birth</b>	<b>Place of Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.2.3.2.2	3Jun1974	Bury St Edmunds	23Jan1999	24	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit				
1.2.4.2.3.2.2a	12Apr1974	Taplow, Bucks	23Jan1999	24	St Mary's Ch., Woolpit				

1.2.4.2.3.2.2.1 Benjamin Scott James

1.2.4.2.3.2.2.2 Isaac Timothy

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.2.3.2.2 After attending Stowupland High School, she went to Reading University where she graduated in 1995 with a BSc in Biochemistry and Physiology. She then took an MSc in Pharmacology at the University of London (Kings College, Chelsea), and worked as a clinical research associate with Schering Healthcare in Brighton. She has worked for Bayer Pharmaceuticals since 2007. She is keenly interested in sport, particularly tennis and table tennis. Her address is 15 Deerings Road, Reigate, Surrey RH2 0PW.

1.2.4.2.3.2.2a After attending Little Heath School, he went to the University of Birmingham, where he graduated in 1995 with a BSc in Physics. He then took an MSc in Philosophy and History of Science at the University of London (King's College). He worked as editor of the *Water, Energy & Environment Journal* in East Grinstead, and launched his own publishing company, Energyst Media, in 2013.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.3	23Nov1879	Whiteabbey	9Apr1903	23	Rosemary St Presb. Ch, Belfast		24Feb1911	31	Septicaemia, 13 days; phlegmasia alba doloras [dolems?], 10 days	?
1.2.4.3a	3Mar1878	105 Cromac St, Belfast	9Apr1903	25	Rosemary St Presb. Ch, Belfast		15Jan1930	51	Bronchitis and cardiac failure; osteo-arthritis and ?	?
1.2.4.3.1	11Jan1904	331 Woodstock Road, Belfast	Bachelor				18Apr1933	29	Tuberculosis of spine, 2 years	?
1.2.4.3.2	23Sep1905	333 Woodstock Rd, Belfast	6Jun1935	29	May Street Presb. Ch, Belfast					
1.2.4.3.3	10Oct1909	143 Stranmillis Rd, Belfast	?	?	?		?Jan1996	86	?	?
1.2.4.3.4	7Feb1911	143 Stranmillis Rd, Belfast	Spinster				1Mar1980	69	Bronchopneumonia; rheumatoid arthritis	?

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.3 She is described as a "barmaid" in the 1901 Census of Population and was living and employed at 22 Prince's Dock, Belfast, a public house run by her mother; she was also living there at her marriage. She died at 143 Stranmillis Road of the causes listed above following the birth of her daughter Jessie.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.3a At the times of his marriage and death, he lived at 146 Donegall Pass, Belfast, and the certificates of these events describe him as a "house and land agent" and an "estate agent". He is described as a "house agent", a "rent agent", and a "house and land agent" on the birth certificates of his children and lived at 331 Woodstock Road in 1904, 333 Woodstock Road in 1905, and 143 Stranmillis Road in 1909 and 1911. Although he died at his son's residence, 146 Donegall Pass, his usual residence prior to his death was 71 Donegall Street. Son of James Gray, an "implement maker", and Margaret Jane Gray (née Greer).



My mother (Margaret Bamford; 1.2.4.4.1) saw Walter Gray when she visited Belfast in 1923 and said he was “quite well off”. He died intestate, however, leaving a gross estate of £1,291-18-5 (worth around £77,497 in 2016), death and funeral expenses of £1,243-19-11 (worth around £74,618 in 2016), and a net estate of £47-18-6 (worth around £2,930 in 2016).

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.3.1 He is described as a “rent agent” on his death certificate. At his death he lived at 146 Donegall Pass.

1.2.4.3.2 See below.

1.2.4.3.3 See below.

1.2.4.3.4 She was a witness at her sister Isabel’s wedding in 1935.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.3.2

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.3.2	23Sep1905	333 Woodstock Rd, Belfast	6Jun1935	29	May Street Presb. Ch., Belfast				
1.2.4.3.2a	3Mar1902	Red Hall, Templecorran, Antrim	6Jun1935	33	May Street Presb. Ch., Belfast				
1.2.4.3.2.1	16Sep1936	33 Woodvale Rd, Belfast							

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.3.2 Her sister Jessie was a witness at her wedding. Isabel was alive at Jessie's death in 1980.

1.2.4.3.2a He was in the linen business at his marriage, and is described as a "warehouseman" of 147 Cliftonville Road on his son's birth certificate.

Son of Henry Alexander Blackburn and Jane Blackburn (née Stewart). They had, in addition to William, the following children, all born at Whitehead, Templecorran: Mary Stuart (b. 21 September 1903), Elizabeth Erskine (b. 13 September 1905), Rachel Paul? Stewart (b. 25 February 1907), Norman Walton (b. 12 October 1913). Henry Alexander Blackburn is described as a clerk, railway official, accountant, and cashier on the birth certificates of his children. He died on 6 December 1926 aged 54 at York Street, Belfast, a cashier late of Cable Road, Whitehead.

1.2.4.3.2.1 ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.3.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.3.3	10Oct1909	143 Stranmillis Rd, Belfast	?	?	?		?Jan1996	86	?	?
1.2.4.3.3a	?	?	?	?	?			?	?	?
1.2.4.3.3.1	Desmond M.?						21Apr2014	?	?	?
1.2.4.3.3.2	Dinah						April 2015		Cancer	
1.2.4.3.3.3	?									

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.3.3 Her occupation is given as a “servants’ agent (retired)” on her death certificate. She died in Musgrave Park Hospital. The informant of her death was her son Desmond Browne (1.2.4.3.3.1). She died intestate and left an estate worth a gross value of £4,495.46.

No record of her marriage in the marriage indexes to 1943. At her sister Jessie’s death in 1980, she was a “housewife and widow” living at 18 Finaghy Road South, Belfast.

1.2.4.3.3a ?

1.2.4.3.3.1 See below.

1.2.4.3.3.2 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.3.3.1

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.3.3.1		<b>DESMOND M. BROWNE &amp;</b>					21Apr2014	?		?

1.2.4.3.3.1a     **JOAN ?**

NOTES:            1.2.4.3.3.1     He graduated with a BSc in Civil Engineering from Queen’s University Belfast. He lived at 9 Deramore Park South, Belfast BT9 5JY.  
                       1.2.4.3.3.1     ?

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.3.3.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.3.3.2		<b>DINAH BROWNE &amp;</b>						April 2015	Cancer
1.2.4.3.3.2a		<b>ANTHONY JORDAN</b>							
1.2.4.3.3.2.1		Patrick							

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.3.3.2 She lived for some time at Woodend Farm, Cradley, Malvern, Worcs WR13 5JW.

1.2.4.3.3.2a She is buried in Dunseverick Parish Churchyard looking out over her beloved Causeway Coastline to the Mull of Kintyre and beyond.

1.2.4.3.3.2.1 He was an army officer.

1.2.4.3.3.2.1 ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.4	16Oct1882	49 Cosgrave St, Belfast	9Oct1903	20	Windsor Presb. Ch., Lisburn Rd, Belfast		4Oct1940	57	Epilepsy	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.4.4a	23Sep1878 16Oct1878*	3 College St South, Belfast	9Oct1903	25	Windsor Presb. Ch., Lisburn Rd, Belfast		28Jul1937	58	Cancer of the liver	Elmwood Cem., Winnipeg
1.2.4.4.1	4Apr1904	4 Campbell Park Avenue, Belfast	15Oct1937	33	238 Spence St, Winnipeg		22May1988	84	Stroke	Elmwood Cem., Winnipeg
1.2.4.4.2	9Jul1909	38 Kitson Street, Norwood, Wpg	Spinster				3Jul1936	26	Pneumonia	Elmwood Cem., Winnipeg
1.2.4.4.3	21Dec1912	50 Holyoake Walk, Brentham, Ealing, London	19Aug1938	25	St John's Cath- edral, Winnipeg	17May1944	6May1982	69	Heart attack	Cremated
1.2.4.4.4	25Nov1915	Edmonton, Alberta	16Jun1947	31	Presb. Clergy, Landis, Saskatchewan		30Mar1976	60	Coronary thrombosis	Woodlawn Cem., Saskatoon

NOTES:

1.2.4.4 See history of the Bamfords.

1.2.4.4a See history of the Bamfords.

1.2.4.4.1 See history of the Bamfords.

1.2.4.4.2 See history of the Bamfords.

1.2.4.4.3 See history of the Bamfords.

1.2.4.4.4

See history of the Bamfords.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5	24Mar1885	8 Cosgrave St, Belfast	20Apr1905	20	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		19Nov1977	92	Cancer of colon	Cremated St James Cem., ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.4.5a	20Oct1886	162 Cupar St, Belfast	20Apr1905	18	Sinclair Seamen's Ch. (Presb.), Corporation Sq., Belfast		28May1961	74	Metastatic carcinoma	Cremated St James Cem., ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.4.5.1	12Sep1905	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	17Apr1931	25	? United Ch., Bloor St, Toronto		24Apr1981	75	?	Cremated, ashes interred Union Cem., Cobourg, Ontario
1.2.4.5.2	17Mar1907	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	29Oct1938	31	? Toronto		2Jan2008	100	Breast cancer?	Cremated. Ashes interred in her husband's plot at Chilliwack Mountain Cem., Chilliwack, BC
1.2.4.5.3	10/20Sep1909	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	c. 1942	?	?		6Apr1987	77	?	West Vancouver Cemetery
1.2.4.5.4	13Jun1911	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	c. 1937	c. 26	? Toronto		4Apr1981	69	Stroke?	? London, Ontario
1.2.4.5.5	11May1913	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	4Aug1932	19	St Nicholas Anglican Ch., Birchcliff, Ontario	4Dec1945				



1.2.4.5.6	Alice Martin	19Apr1915	36 Castleton Gdns, Belfast	?May1938	23	? Toronto	4July1920	10m	Meningitis, exhaustion	“old family grave”
1.2.4.5.7	Thelma Martin	31Aug1919	36 Castleton Gdns, Belfast							
1.2.4.5.8	Lenore	7Aug1924	36 Castleton Gdns, Belfast	28Jun1952	27	St Marks Cathedral (Anglican), Minneapolis, Minnesota				
1.2.4.5.9	John Martin	26Jul1927	Toronto	11Sep1954	27	? Scarborough, Ontario				

NOTES:

1.2.4.5

At the 1901 Census of Population, Albert was living with his mother at her public house, 22 Prince’s Dock, and is described in the Census schedules as a “scholar”. Life in a dock-side pub provided him with some interesting experiences: for example, when he was about 14 a ship’s captain who drank in the pub took him on a voyage to Archangel as a cabin boy.

On the birth certificates of his children born in Belfast he is described either as a “publican” or as a “spirit merchant”. At the 1911 Census of Population, he, his wife and his children – Margaret, Patricia and Albert – were living with his mother at 22 Prince’s Dock and he is described as a “barman”. Albert and his family moved out of 22 Prince’s Dock sometime after Isobel was born in 1913. *The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1915* describes him as a “publican” and gives his residence as 36 Castleton Gardens, as does the birth certificate of his daughter Alice. Although he moved out of his mother’s pub, he seems to have helped her manage it until she gave it up in 1918. He then acquired his own public house. The *Directory* for 1919 lists him as a publican at 15 Corporation Square, while still giving his residence as 36 Castleton Gardens. These listings continue until 1925 when N. O’Donnell is given as the publican at 15 Corporation Square. In 1926 36 Castleton Gardens is listed as “vacant”.

He signed the Ulster Covenant on 28 September 1912 and his address was given as 22 Prince’s Dock, Belfast.

The Spirit Licence Registers (PRONI, BELF 6/5/1/1-) do not exist for 1917-23 inclusive. The Register for 1924, however, indicates that the licensee and owner of the public house at 15 Corporation Square was Albert Adam Boal and that it was known as the “Harbour Bar”. The Register for 1925 indicates that the licensee of the Harbour Bar was Neal O’Donnell and that the owner was David Thompson.

(The public house at 15 Corporation Square has been demolished and replaced with a modern building. It stood on the south-east corner of the intersection of Tomb Street with Corporation Square. Muldoon’s Bar (which is still functioning) stands on the south-west corner of this intersection. Across the street (on the north side of Corporation Square) stand Sinclair Seamen’s Church and the Harbour Office.)

Albert’s mother, Margaret Boal (1.2.4a), lived with him and his family at 36 Castleton Gardens; she probably moved there either when he acquired it around 1913-14 or when she gave up 22 Prince’s Dock around 1918. According to my mother (Margaret Bamford; 1.2.4.4.1), who claimed to have

obtained her information from Margaret Boal (1.2.4.5.1), the latter provided most of the capital to enable Albert to acquire the lease on 36 Castleton Gardens, and told her that the house was leasehold) as well as the pub at 15 Corporation Square.

For about a decade after Albert and his family moved out of 22 Prince's Dock, they lived in a comfortable middle class fashion. Their home at 36 Castleton Gardens was a three-storey, semi-detached house opposite Alexandra Park; they had a maid, "Sally"; they had "nice furniture", including a piano; and Albert's children took elocution and ballroom dancing lessons. He was a Knight Templar of the Masonic Order.

In 1924 they emigrated to Canada, sailing on 22 November from Belfast to Halifax aboard the White Star Line's RMS Regina. (His granddaughter, Lorna Kerr (1.2.4.5.1.1), had a sterling silver spoon with an enamel picture of the ship on the handle, which her mother Margaret won aboard the Regina on 27 November 1924 as first prize in the ladies' whist drive.) From Halifax they travelled by train to Toronto. According to his daughter Bell (1.2.4.5.5), they lived on Bathurst Street for about four months, moved to Dundas in April 1925 and to 12 Cornell Avenue about a year later. She also states that her father worked first at the Goodyear Tire Company plant, then at McKays Linens (probably a shop), and subsequently selling door to door until he joined the CPR. He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

1926	steward CPR, house 617F Dundas W
1927	packer Eatons, resides Birch Cliff
1928	not listed
1929	not listed
1930	waiter CPR, house 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)

He continued to live at 12 Cornell Avenue until 1937. Between 1938 and 1952 inclusive he lived at 138 Silver Birch Avenue. In 1953 his occupation is no longer shown (presumably he had retired) and his home is given as G4, 3017 Queen Street East.

He remained a dining car steward with the Canadian Pacific Railway until his retirement. According to his daughter Bell, he had not acquired enough service to qualify for a pension from the CPR. He died at Riverdale Hospital, Toronto. At his death his permanent residence was Apt. 908, 2570 Kingston Road, Scarborough, Ontario.

Different explanations have been advanced to explain Albert's decision to emigrate. According to my mother, he emigrated because he went bankrupt. The Public Record Office of Northern Ireland holds the bankruptcy records for the period concerned, including those of the Belfast Local Bankruptcy Court and of the High Court, Queen's Bench Division in Bankruptcy (Ref. Bank 2). These records do not contain any reference to the name Boal in 1923 or 1924. "As far as one can be certain, they are comprehensive and record all bankruptcies which took place during that period. This suggests, therefore, that [Albert] Boal did not go bankrupt in 1923 or 1924. . . although one can never be one hundred per cent certain that a bankruptcy never took place". (Letter from PRONI, 11 April 1994.) Hence my mother was almost certainly incorrect in suggesting that Albert went bankrupt.

A more likely explanation of the decision to emigrate - and the one Albert gave to his daughters, Margaret, Patricia and Isabel - is connected with the "Troubles", the civil war which began in Belfast in 1920 and lasted until 1922. Albert was a Presbyterian and, like his father, a Mason, but his pub at 15 Corporation Square was in a "mixed" area, one of the most disturbed areas in Belfast at this time. His pub was attacked and badly damaged at least twice during this period. In addition, his life was threatened and he had on occasions to have a police escort between his home and his pub.

Although the problems created by the “Troubles” no doubt provided Albert with ample cause to emigrate, he does seem to have been under financial pressure at this time. At least some of this pressure probably resulted from the unfavourable impact which the “Troubles” had upon his business. In any case, when the time came to emigrate, he was sufficiently in need of money that he sold his wife Emily’s jewellery; it was purchased by her brother, Tom Martin, who was a pawnbroker in Belfast. He also called in Morgan’s, the auctioneers, who sold off the contents of 36 Castleton Gardens; most of these were bought by Robert (Bob) M. Gray, an older brother of Walter Gray (1.2.4.3a), Albert’s brother-in-law. In addition, his mother seems to have loaned him money - most of which probably came from the sale of the house and the pub - for in later years she complained to my mother that she had never been repaid. If Albert did fail to repay the loan, it is perhaps not surprising: the cost of maintaining a large family on the pay from being a dining car steward would have left him with little, if any, money to spare. See n. 1.2.4a regarding his mother Margaret Boal having been short of money towards the end of her life.

He died at Riverdale Hospital, Toronto. His ashes are interred in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Mausoleum, North Aisle, Chapel Wall, Section 17, Niche F.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.4.5a Daughter of John Martin, “mechanic”, and Matilda Martin (née Moor), 162 Cupar Street, Belfast. Her sister-in-law, Isobel Gray (1.2.4.3), and her husband, Walter E. Gray (1.2.4.3a), were the witnesses at her wedding. She died at Doctors Hospital, 45 Brunswick Avenue, Toronto. At her death her permanent residence was 290 Morningside Drive, Scarborough (West Hill), Ontario. Her ashes are interred in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Mausoleum, North Aisle, Chapel Wall, Section 17, Niche F.

1.2.4.5.1 See below.

1.2.4.5.2 See below.

1.2.4.5.3 See below.

1.2.4.5.4 See below.

1.2.4.5.5 See below.

1.2.4.5.6 See below.

1.2.4.5.7 Died at 36 Castleton Gardens, Belfast.

1.2.4.5.8 See below.

1.2.4.5.9 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1	<b>MARGARET (Madge) BOAL &amp;</b>	12Sep1905 22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	17Apr1931	25	? United Ch., Bloor St, Toronto		24Apr1981	75	Complications from a gall bladder attack	Cremated, ashes interred in Union Cem., Cobourg, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1a	<b>THOMAS (Tom) CHARLES ALEXANDER WOOD KERR</b>	23Nov1905 "Lorna Doone", Stockman's Lane, Belfast	17Apr1931	25	? United Ch., Bloor St, Toronto		11Sep1971	65	Cancer	?Toronto
1.2.4.5.1.1	Lorna Edith Wood	26May1935 Scarborough, Ontario	18Oct1954	19	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Toronto	14Nov1988	9Mar2007	71	Congestive heart condition; pneumonia	Cremated ?
1.2.4.5.1.2	Brian St Lawrence	23Aug1939 Toronto	1May1964	24	St John's Anglican Ch., Harwood, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.1.3	Barry Kavanaugh	23Feb1941 Gananoque, Ontario	26Nov1965	24	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Nassau, Bahamas		4Jul2002	61	Heart attack	Cremated and interred in Pine Hills Cem., Scarborough, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1.4	Roger Martin	24Feb1944 Toronto	3Nov1967	23	Metropolitan United Ch., Toronto					

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1 She attended Methodist College, Belfast and while there, among other things, played field hockey. Before her marriage, she worked in the general office of T. Eaton Co. Ltd and sang in amateur theatricals. She left her husband in 1948.

She is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

- 1926 stenographer Eatons, lives 617F Dundas W
- 1927 operator Eatons, lives 12 Cornell Avenue
- 1928 Ellis operator [such an operator worked an electric bookkeeping machine of that name] Eatons, lives 12 Cornell Avenue
- 1929 not listed
- 1930 not listed
- 1931 clerk Eatons, rooms 161 Linsmore Cres. (East York)
- 1932 bookkeeping machine operator Gurney Foundry, rooms 260 Brock Avenue

1.2.4.5.1a

He emigrated to Canada in November 1926 and went out West to work on a farm. He subsequently moved to Toronto and worked at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd, where he met his future wife. He became an accountant and during the 1930s worked in the brokerage business in Toronto. During the period 1939-42, he was employed in Gananogue, Ontario with Cow & Gate, a British-owned manufacturer of baby foods. After World War II, he worked on Bay Street in Toronto for a stock promoter. Son of David Shegog Kerr, a commercial traveller, and Edith Susannah Kerr (née Wood).

He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as an accountant at Fairmont Company Ltd in 1943 and 1945, and simply as an accountant between 1944 and 1946-9; his address is given as 520 Dovercourt Road between 1943 and 1949 inclusive.

Following the breakdown of his marriage in 1948, he lived with a woman called Rita McDermott and they had a daughter, Patricia Vivian, around 1950.

1.2.4.5.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.2 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.3 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.4 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1	26May1935	Scarborough, Ontario	18Oct1954	19	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Toronto	14Nov1988	9Mar2007	71	Congestive heart condition; pneumonia	Cremated ?
1.2.4.5.1.1a	15Dec1931	Wooler, Ontario	18Oct1954	22	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Toronto	14Nov1988	23Dec1999	68	Heart attack?	Cremated and ashes interred in family plot, Friends' Cemetery, Wooler, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1.1.1	19Feb1955	Cobourg, Ontario	Common Law Sep1973	18	Toronto	1998				
1.2.4.5.1.1.2	22Jun1957	Cobourg, Ontario	12Aug1978	21	Japanese Cultural Centre, Toronto	?1988				
1.2.4.5.1.1.3	20Dec1958	Wainwright, Alberta	Common Law 1983	23	Toronto	6Mar1985				
1.2.4.5.1.1.4	8Jul1960	Wainwright, Alberta	Common Law 1981	21	Thornhill, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.1.1.5	3Feb1970	Ajax, Ontario	18Oct2003	33	British Virgin Islands					

**GOODFELLOW**

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1.1 She was named “Lorna” after her father’s home, “Lorna Doone”, in Belfast. She had a BA in History from York University, Toronto, and worked at the University as an administrator. She retired in 2000 and lived at 1940 John Street, Thornhill, Ontario, L3T 1Z1.

1.2.4.5.1.1a Died in Kemptville, Nova Scotia.

1.2.4.5.1.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.1.2 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.1.3 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.1.4 See below.

1.2.4.5.1.1.5 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1.1	19Feb1955	Cobourg, Ontario	Common Law Sep1973	18	Toronto	1998			
	<b>IAN ARTHUR GOODFELLOW &amp;</b>								
1.2.4.5.1.1.1a	17Mar1954	Casablanca, Morocco	Common Law Sep1973	19	Toronto	1998			
	<b>SUZANNE (Suzy) TORDJMAN</b>								
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1	15Aug1976	Toronto	6Oct2001	25	Sainte Anne-Des-Dins Ch., Sudbury				
	<b>Tesha Dawn Tordjman Goodfellow</b>								
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.2	24May1983	Toronto							
	<b>Daniel Nietzsche Tordjman Goodfellow</b>								
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.3	16Apr1985	Toronto							
	<b>Athena Yentle Tordjman Goodfellow</b>								
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.4	16Apr1985	Toronto							
	<b>Natalie Melissa Tordjman Goodfellow</b>								

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1.1.1

Has a BA in Philosophy and a Bachelor of Administrative Studies from York University, Toronto. He owns several businesses (e.g., a day care nursery and a financial services business). He lives at 40 Fairfax Court, Thornhill, Ontario, M4J 1T6.



- 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.a Took a BA in Psychology from York University, Toronto, in 1976 and a Bachelor of Education from the Ontario Teacher Education College in 1979. From a Jewish family. French is her mother tongue (and that of the children) and she taught in a French-immersion elementary school in Thornhill, Ontario. She is now a school principal
- 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1 See below.
- 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.2 Surname is Tordjman Goodfellow. He was a child actor and has played roles in the theatre and television. He won a scholarship to McGill University in 2002 and is taking a BSc in mathematics and physics. He is working in Israel on a kibbutz during 2004 and will return to McGill in the autumn of that year.
- 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.3 Identical twins. Surname is Tordjman-Goodfellow. She began a social science degree at the University of Ottawa in 2003.
- 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.4 Identical twins. Surname is Tordjman-Goodfellow. She began a science degree at the University of Western Ontario in 2003.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1.1	15Aug1976	Toronto	6Oct2001	25	Sainte Anne-Des-Dins Ch., Sudbury				
<b>TESHA DAWN TORDJMAN GOODFELLOW &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1.1a	18Nov1973	Sudbury, Ottawa	6Oct2001	27	Sainte Anne-Des-Dins Ch., Sudbury				
<b>ROBERT MARCEL QUENVILLE</b>									
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1.1	29Aug2002	Civic Hosp., Ottawa							
<b>Zackary Serge</b>									
1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1.2	12Dec2005	?							
<b>Robert</b>									

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1.1 Surname is Goodfellow. Following high school, she completed an interior design course at Humber College, Toronto, and is working in an architectural firm in Ottawa. She is taking courses part-time in education at the University of Ottawa with a view to becoming a teacher. She lives in Kanata just outside Ottawa.

1.2.4.5.1.1.1.1a He is from Sudbury, Ontario and attended high school in Sudbury and then attended Cité Collegiate in Ottawa. He works in computer security.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1.2	<b>HEATHER ELAINE GOODFELLOW &amp;</b> 22Jun1957	Cobourg, Ontario	12Aug1978	21	Japanese Cultural Centre, Toronto	?1988			
1.2.4.5.1.1.2a	<b>JOHN THOMAS (Tom) IRVINE</b> 21Mar1957	Toronto	12Aug1978	21	Japanese Cultural Centre, Toronto	?1988			
1.2.4.5.1.1.2	<b>HEATHER ELAINE GOODFELLOW &amp;</b> 22Jun1957	Cobourg, Ontario	27Jul1991	34	Home, Keswick, Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.1.2b	<b>NICHOLAS (Nick) KEMP</b> 3Apr1949	Toronto	27Jul1991	42	Home, Keswick, Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.1.2.1	Carl Dale ?Sep1987	?	?	?	?				

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.1.1.2 Has a BA in Geography and Sociology and a BEd from York University, Toronto. She lived at 118 The Queensway North, Keswick, Ontario, L4P 3C8, but now lives in Sutton West. She is a teacher in Keswick, Ontario. She also instructs a course for Queen’s University on teaching children with “special needs”.

1.2.4.5.1.1.2a Has a BA in Biology and Geography from York University, Toronto, and an MA in Environmental Studies from Waterloo University. Works in the Ontario Ombudsman's Office.

1.2.4.5.1.1.2b Runs his own engineering business in Keswick, which works with metals to fine tolerances and, among other things, builds racing motorcycle engines.

1.2.4.5.1.1.2.1 He was adopted in the spring of 1995 at the age of 8. In 2004-5 he was sponsored by the Rotary Club as an exchange student in Buenos Aires.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.3

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.5.1.1.3 JACQUELINE ANN GOODFELLOW &	20Dec1958	Wainwright, Alberta	Common, Law, 1Nov1983	24	Toronto	6Mar1985			
1.2.4.5.1.1.3.a MILTON (Michael) STAFFORD FULLER	28Sep1954	Port Antonio, Jamaica	Common Law, 1Nov1983	28	Toronto	6Mar1985			
1.2.4.5.1.1.3.1 Jamila Anna Kismine Fuller Goodfellow	5Mar1984	Toronto							

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1.1.3 Has a BAA in Graphics from Ryerson Polytechnic, Toronto, a BA in Women's Studies from York University, Toronto, and a BA in Adult Education from Brock University. She is an estimator in the graphic arts industry, and also teaches estimating one night a week to graphic arts students at Ryerson Polytechnic. She lives at 58 Milverton Boulevard, Toronto, Ontario, M4J 1T6. Tel: (416) 463 3821. Email: alimaj58@sympatico.ca.

1.2.4.5.1.1.3.a He used to work in a computer factory and now lives in Toronto (North York). He is a cricketer and in 1984 won "the best all rounder trophy" as a member of the Toronto West Indian Cricket Team.

1.2.4.5.1.1.3.1 After her parents separated, her mother legally changed Jamila's surname to Goodfellow. She started a degree in Kinesiology at York University in 2003. Her partner is Hanzan Hober.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.4**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1.4 <b>COLIN ANDREW EARL GOODFELLOW &amp;</b>	8Jul1960	Wainwright, Alberta	Common Law, Sep1981	21	Thornhill, Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.1.4a <b>DIANNE UNICUME</b>	27May1961	Vancouver, BC	Common Law, Sep1981	20	Thornhill, Ontario				

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.1.1.4 Has a BA in Political Science from York University, Toronto, and then became a strategic planner in a hospital in Toronto. He lived at 45 Wroxeter Avenue, Toronto, Ontario, M4K 1J5. He moved to Ottawa around 1998 and had a job with the Medical Research Council of Canada but has now started his own business helping bio-science firms acquire investment backing. He received an MBA, as well as the accounting qualification CMA, from Queen's University in 2003.

1.2.4.5.1.1.4a Has a BA in English from York University, Toronto and a BEd from the University of Toronto, and was a teacher in Toronto (North York), Ontario. She is presently helping in her partner's business.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.1.5**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.1.5 <b>ERIC MITCHELL TODD ALEXANDER GOODFELLOW &amp;</b>	3Feb1970	Ajax, Ontario	18Oct2003	33	Sandy Lane Resort, Hall's Lake, Haliburton, Highlands, Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.1.5a <b>URSULA WINSTER</b>	9Jan1971	Toronto	18Oct2003	32	Sandy Lane Resort, Hall's Lake, Haliburton, Highlands, Ontario				

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.1.1.5 Attended Seneca College, King, Ontario, and in 1994 obtained a Diploma in Outdoor Recreation and Co-operative Education. He has held various jobs as an education and recreation leader. He worked for Project Dare in South River, Ontario, teaching life skills to adolescents who have been in trouble with the law. He moved to Calgary, Alberta in 1998 and is still working with troubled adolescents through the Boys and Girls Club of Canada. He also started his own business, Goodwin First Aid, which provides first aid courses and takes people into the mountains to teach them survival skills.

1.2.4.5.1.1.5a Attended Seneca College, King, Ontario, and obtained a Diploma in Outdoor Recreation and Co-operative Education. She was self-employed as an outdoor guide and instructor but is currently a book-keeper. She and Eric have lived together as partners since they met at Seneca College in 1994.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.2	23Aug1939	East General Hospital, Toronto	1May1964	24	St John's Anglican Ch., Harwood, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.1.2a	25Sep1943	Harwood, Ontario	1May1964	20	St John's Anglican Ch., Harwood, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.1.2.1	16Jun1969	Cobourg, Ontario								

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.5.1.2 Now retired, he was an accountant and buyer for an automobile and small engine repair shop. Treasurer of the local combined brigades (Cobourg and Port Hope) of St John Ambulance. Lives at 770 Murray Crescent, Cobourg, Ontario, K9A 2V6.

1.2.4.5.1.2a Senior Accounting Clerk in the Finance Department of the Town of Cobourg. She was President of Local 25 of the Canadian Union of Public Employees, but has now moved into a managerial position.

1.2.4.5.1.2.1 Completed the French immersion programme at C.R. Gummow Public School and Cobourg District Collegiate Institute. Graduated from Carleton University, Ottawa, with a BA (Hons.) in History, and then took an MA there. He works at the Ottawa General Hospital.



### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.3	23Feb1941	Gananoque, Ontario	26Nov1965	24	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Nassau, Bahamas		4Jul2002	61	Heart attack	Cremated and interred in Pine Hills Cem., Scarborough, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1.3a	20Nov1944	Mangrove Bush, Long Island, Bahamas	26Nov1965	21	St Anne's Anglican Ch., Nassau, Bahamas		21Jan1989	44	Suicide	Pine Hills Cem., Scarborough, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1.3.1	14Jan1967	Oshawa, Ontario					7Jan1993	25	Suicide	Cremated St James Cem., Toronto, ashes interred Pine Hills Cem., Scar- borough, Ontario

1.2.4.5.1.3.2

Tyrone (Ty)  
Jerome

11Dec1968  
Scarborough,  
Ontario

NOTES:

1.2.4.5.1.3 Lived at 109 Lambton Avenue, Toronto, Ontario, M6N 2S7 for many years and later at 33 Erie Avenue, Hamilton, Ontario.

1.2.4.5.1.3a

?

1.2.4.5.1.3.1

?

1.2.4.5.1.3.2

Attended the Ontario College of Art and Design and lives in Queen Street, Toronto. He is a freelance photographer and artist.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.4	24Feb1944	Toronto	3Nov1967	23	Metropolitan United Ch., Toronto				
1.2.4.5.1.4a	2Dec1945	Kapuskasig, Ontario	3Nov1967	21	Metropolitan United Ch., Toronto		54	Cancer of spine	Cremated and ashes interred at Union Cem., Cobourg, Ontario
1.2.4.5.1.4.1	6Aug1971	Toronto							
1.2.4.5.1.4.2	6Aug1971	Toronto	1Feb2002	30	Las Vegas, Nevada				
1.2.4.5.1.4.3	13Aug1974	Toronto	14Aug2004	30	? Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.4	24Feb1944	Toronto	5May2001	57	Civil Ceremony, Whitby, Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.4b	?	Trinidad	5May2001	?	Civil Ceremony, Whitby, Ontario				

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1.4

He is a sales representative with Indapac Ltd, 7171 Torbram Road, Unit C22, Mississauga, Ontario, L4T 3W4. Lived at 48 Blue Anchor Trail, Scarborough, Ontario, M1C 3P2 for many years and now lives in Whitby, Ontario.

- 1.2.4.5.1.4a She was an executive secretary. She died at Oshawa General Hospital.
- 1.2.4.5.1.4.1 Born at St Joseph's Hospital, Toronto. Identical twin of Tricia Kerr; Tara was born at 5:55pm and Tricia at 6:10pm. Graduated from Sir Oliver Mowat Collegiate Institute, Scarborough, in 1991. Studied Economics at McMaster University in 1991-92 and the University of Toronto in 1992-93. In September 1993 she enrolled at Ryerson Polytechnic University for a degree in Fashion Merchandising. She now works in personnel at Roger's Cable Company in Toronto and lives on Dewhurst Avenue, Toronto.
- 1.2.4.5.1.4.2 See below.
- 1.2.4.5.1.4.3 See below.
- 1.2.4.5.1.4b She is a baker and has a daughter Renee Annan who was born circa 1990.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.4.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.4.2 <b>TRICIA (TRISH) DAWN KERR &amp;</b>	6Aug1971	Toronto	1Feb2002	30	Las Vegas, Nevada					
1.2.4.5.1.4.2a <b>JOHN HUMPHRIES</b>	?	?	1Feb2002	?	Las Vegas, Nevada					

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.1.4.2 Born at St Joseph's Hospital, Toronto. Identical twin of Tara Kerr; Tara was born at 5:55pm and Tricia at 6:10pm. Graduated from Sir Oliver Mowat Collegiate Institute, Scarborough, in 1990, having done an extra semester at David and Mary Thomson Collegiate Institute. She took a BSc with a major in Zoology at the University of Guelph. She has been a vegetarian since August 1986 and is interested in animal rights.

1.2.4.5.1.4.2a He is an American.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.1.4.3**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.1.4.3 <b>TODD ANDREW KERR &amp;</b>	13Aug1974	Toronto	14Aug2004	30	? Ontario				
1.2.4.5.1.4.3a <b>ALISON JONES</b>	?	?	14Aug2004	?	? Ontario				

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.1.4.3 He works as a salesman in financial services and lives in Bulsam Avenue in Toronto.

1.2.4.5.1.4.3a ?

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.2	17Mar1907	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	29Oct1938	31	? Toronto		2Jan2008	100	Breast cancer/ congestive heart failure	Cremated. Ashes interred in her husband's plot at Chilliwack Mountain Cem., Chilliwack, BC
1.2.4.5.2a	6Jun1907	Belfast	29Oct1938	31	? Toronto		7Aug1970	63	Ruptured spleen (result of car accident)	Chilliwack Mountain Cem., Chilliwack, BC
1.2.4.5.2.1	5Oct1941	Toronto	17May1969	27	Carmen United Ch., Sardis, BC		27Sep2003	62	Multiple myeloma	Cremated. Ashes interred in his father's plot at Chilliwack Mountain Cem., Chilliwack, BC
1.2.4.5.2.2	13Mar1944	Montreal	12Mar1975	30	City Hall, Kelowna, BC					
1.2.4.5.2.3	17Nov1947	Montreal								

### NOTES:

1.2.4.5.2 She was born on St Patrick's Day, hence Patricia (Pat) by which she was generally called. Her aunt, Margaret (Madge) Bamford (1.2.4.4), was present at her birth. As a young woman she was called "Trixie". She arrived in Canada on 1 December 1924 with her parents and siblings.

*Might's Toronto City Directory* lists her between 1927 and 1941 inclusive as an operator or clerk at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd. It shows her rooming at 12 Cornell Avenue (the parental home) between 1927 and 1937 inclusive, at 68 Walmer Road in 1938, and at 283 St Clarens Avenue in 1939 and 1941. In 1942 and 1943 her husband, Harper McDowell, was listed at 164 Beech Avenue and shown as being on "active service". After the war, he was posted to various places, including Aylmer, Quebec; Halifax, Nova Scotia; and Ottawa, Ontario.

She returned to Belfast (and England) in 1935 to visit her relatives. She moved to Vedder Crossing, BC in 1956 when her husband was transferred there with the army. When her husband retired the family remained in nearby Chilliwack, living in a number of residences before buying homes at 311 Mary Street (now an apartment building) and 328 Herron Avenue. Following her husband's death, she lived with her son Trevor on Montcalm Road in Sardis before returning to Chilliwack. She lived for some time at Apt. 104, 45824 Victoria Avenue, Chilliwack, BC V2P 2T3, before moving first to a retirement apartment at 9168 Corbould Street and then to a care facility at 45450 Menholm Road, Chilliwack, B.C, V2P 1M2. At the age of 96 she moved to Heritage Village, 7525 Topaz Drive, Sardis, BC, where she died.

See photograph in Section 6.

Her daughter Bev McDowell (b. 1947; 1.2.4.5.2.3) wrote in her obituary of her mother (published in the *Chilliwack Progress*) that

“Pat was an energetic and interested person all her life, and lived independently until she was 93. She was known to many as a hair dresser, to a few as a boarding home keeper, to some as a bridge and crib player and dabbling painter, to all as a strong, cheerful, well dressed, ever polite lady who wanted to know what was news. Her perspective in her senior years was always one of kindness and gratitude.”

1.2.4.5.2a

He came to Canada in 1928, joining his brother Carl; his widowed mother and four sisters came later; one sister (Eileen) returned to Northern Ireland and one brother (Thomas) remained there. He began his working life in Toronto as a stockbroker, but was laid off during the Great Depression of the 1930s. He then took a civilian job in personnel with the Royal Canadian Army. When World War II started, he joined the army as a sapper and, after nineteen years, retired as a Warrant Officer. See n. 1.2.4.5.2. The accident that resulted in his death took place on the Hope Princeton Highway, and was deemed by the police to be the other driver's fault.

1.2.4.5.2.1

See below.

1.2.4.5.2.2

See below.

1.2.4.5.2.3

A graduate of the University of British Columbia. She worked as a social worker and probation officer prior to joining BC Hydro where she worked in a variety of managerial positions until her retirement in 2003. She completed a Masters of Liberal Studies at Simon Fraser University in 2007. Her home address is 1853 Greer Avenue, Vancouver, BC, and V6J; telephone (604) 731 1677.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.2.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.2.1	5Oct1941	Toronto	17May1969	27	Carmen United Ch., Sardis, BC		27Sep2003	61	Multiple myeloma	Cremated. Ashes interred in his father's plot at Chilliwack Mountain Cem., Chilliwack, BC
1.2.4.5.2.1a	29Jun1948	Calgary, Alberta	17May1969	20	Carmen United Ch., Sardis, BC					
1.2.4.5.2.1.1	5Nov1970	Chilliwack, BC	31Dec1996	26	Masonic Hall, Chilliwack, BC	1998				

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.2.1 Following high school, he joined the Royal Canadian Army as a sapper. He participated in UN peacekeeping missions in Gaza and Cyprus, and carried out two tours of West Germany. He was discharged as a Corporal in 1974 on medical grounds (later diagnosed as an inoperable brain arteriovenous malformation). He worked for Uneeda Wood Products in Sardis until his retirement in 2001. He lived at 4572 Montcalm Road, Sardis for many years before moving to 404 Birch Avenue, Cultus Lake, BC

1.2.4.5.2.1a She lives in Cultus Lake, BC

1.2.4.5.2.1.1 See below.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.2.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.2.1.1	5Nov1970	Chilliwack, BC	31Dec1996	26	Masonic Hall, Chilliwack, BC	1998			
<b>JASON McDOWELL &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.5.2.1.1a	?	?	31Dec1996	25	Masonic Hall, Chilliwack, BC	1998			
<b>ROSEMARY CAROL TURNER</b>									
1.2.4.5.2.1.1	5Nov1970	Chilliwack, BC	1Nov2003	32	Harrison Lake, BC				
<b>JASON McDOWELL &amp;</b>									
1.2.4.5.2.1.1b	14Mar1971	Brazil	1Nov2003	32	Harrison Lake, BC				
<b>JOANITA (JO) IRIS SPENST</b>									

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.2.1.1 He has a BA in English and a teaching qualification from Simon Fraser University, and has worked as an English teacher in Sardis Senior Secondary School since graduation. He and his wife Jo are active in a local rock band. He lives at 46054 Higginson Road, Sardis, BC. Telephone (604) 0858 9593.

1.2.4.5.2.1.1a ?

1.2.4.5.2.1.1b She is employed as a home support worker with Fraser Health Region. She has a daughter, Sydney, from a previous marriage.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.2.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.2.2	13Mar1944	Montreal	12Mar1975	30	City Hall, Kelowna, BC				
	<b>KEVIN THOMAS McDOWELL &amp;</b>								
1.2.4.5.2.2a	26Nov1949	Brantford, Ontario	12Mar1975	25	City Hall, Kelowna, BC				
	<b>LINDA KATHERINE KORSLICK</b>								
1.2.4.5.2.2.1	30Dec1966	Hamilton, Ontario	25Jun1988	21	St Charles Garnier, Kelowna, BC	2Dec1999			
	Cindy Marie								
1.2.4.5.2.2.2	24Dec1968	Hamilton, Ontario	21Jul1990	21	St Michael's Anglican Ch., Kelowna, BC				
	Lori Anne								
1.2.4.5.2.2.3	26Sep1971	Campbell River, BC	1Jan2000	28	Campbell River, BC				
	Tammi Lynn								

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.2.2 He was a territorial representative for the Goodyear Tire Company based in Kelowna, BC for many years, and in 1996 became an account executive at Fountain Tire, then Yokohama. In 2010 he became BC/Yukon representative for Nokian Tyres. He remains active in senior hockey leagues. He was diagnosed with chronic leukaemia in 2006.

1.2.4.5.2.2a She is a Licensed Practical Nurse who worked for a paediatrician for many years before retiring for medical reasons in 2008.

1.2.4.5.2.2.1 A daughter from Linda Korslick's previous marriage to ? ; adopted by Kevin McDowell. She was married twice and has one son from her first marriage. She lives in Kelowna, BC

1.2.4.5.2.2.2 A daughter from Linda Korslick's previous marriage to ? ; adopted by Kevin McDowell. She is married to Gene Garland, a Warrant Officer in the Canadian Armed Forces. They have two sons and live in St Albert, Alberta.

1.2.4.5.2.2.3

A daughter from Linda Korslick's previous marriage to ? ; adopted by Kevin McDowell. She was married to Tony Roberts, and they have one son. She is engaged to Craig Duncan and lives in Campbell River, BC.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.3	10/20Sep1909	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	c. 1942	?	Toronto		6Apr1987	77	Complications from diabetes	West Vancouver Cemetery
1.2.4.5.3a	31Mar1917	Toronto	c. 1942	?	Toronto		?May 1994	77	Complications from Multiple Sclerosis	Cremated West Vancouver Cemetery
1.2.4.5.3.1	12Jan1948	Toronto, Ontario	4May1973	25	Toronto, Ontario					

#### NOTES: 1.2.4.5.3

He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

- 1932 sales clerk Cutter & Foster, rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1933 salesman Cutter & Foster, rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1934 rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1935 not listed
- 1936 storekeeper Yolles Furniture, rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1937 salesman, rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1938 rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1939 rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1940 rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1941 storekeeper Eatons, rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1942 sales clerk Eatons, rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1943 salesman Eatons, home 202 Lawlor Avenue
- 1944 not listed [probably in the Army at this time]
- 1945 salesman Eatons, residence 48 Pickering

Between 1946 and 1953 inclusive, he is listed as a salesman or furniture salesman at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd with his home at 267 Willow Avenue. At his father's death in 1977, he still lived at this address. He died at Doctor's Hospital in Toronto and was cremated at St James Crematorium, Toronto. His ashes were later taken by his son David to lie with those of his wife in West Vancouver Cemetery.

1.2.4.5.3a Lorna Kerr (1.2.4.5.1.1) believed that Eve worked for the Toronto Hydro. She also believed that Eve and Bert were married about eleven years before adopting David. Had multiple sclerosis. She was a first cousin of Patricia Agassiz, the wife of John Martin Boal (b. 1927; 1.2.4.5.9).

James Lind (b. 1921; 1.2.4.5.8a) has researched the history of the Agassiz family; his notes are in my files.

1.2.4.5.3.1 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.3.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.3.1	12Jan1948	Toronto, Ontario	4May1973	25	Toronto, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.3.1a	16Jun1946	Montreal, Quebec	4May1973	26	Toronto, Ontario					
1.2.4.5.3.1.1	9Jul1979	Vancouver, BC	1Aug1999	20	Rembrandt's, River Deas Island Park, Delta, BC	2012				
1.2.4.5.3.1.2	5Jun1981	New Westminster	25Aug2007	26	Mayne Island, BC					

#### NOTES:

1.2.4.5.3.1 An adopted son who was a Professor of Physics at Simon Fraser University in British Columbia. He retired in 2009, after which he completed the second edition of his textbook "Mechanics of the Cell", and is now an artist. Took his BSc, MSc and PhD at the University of Toronto. He lives at 1715 Gordon Avenue, West Vancouver, BC. V7V 1V4.

1.2.4.5.3.1a Has a BA and MSW from the University of Toronto. She worked as a hospital social worker before retiring in 2012.

1.2.4.5.3.1.1 See below.

1.2.4.5.3.1.2 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.3.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.3.1.1 <b>ADRIENNE LAUREL OCEAN ARBOUR &amp;</b>	9Jul1979	Vancouver, BC	1Aug1999	20	Rembrandt's, River Deas Island Park, Delta, BC	2012				
1.2.4.5.3.1.1a <b>BRIAN JOHN NEWTON</b>	?	?	1Aug1999	?	Rembrandt's, River Deas Island Park, Delta, BC	2012				
1.2.4.5.3.1.1.1 Jasper Brian Birch	26Apr2009	Edmonton, Alberta								

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.3.1.1 She is currently (2016) studying for a BA at Simon Fraser University. According to Bev McDowell (b. 1947; 1.2.4.5.2.3), she legally changed her name to Adrienne Laurel Ocean Arbour.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.3.1.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.3.1.2	5Jun1981	New Westminster, BC	25Aug2007	26	Mayne Island, BC					
1.2.4.5.3.1.2a	?	?	25Aug2007	?	Mayne Island, BC					
1.2.4.5.3.1.2.1	13Jun2014									

Arthur Alexander

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.3.1.2 He graduated with a BA from Simon Fraser University and works as an insurance underwriter with Wawanesa in Vancouver. He lives in Port Coquitlam, BC..

1.2.4.5.3.1.2a She is a physiotherapist.



#### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.4

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.5.4	13Jun1911	22 Prince's Docks, Belfast	c. 1937?		Toronto		4Apr1981	69	Stroke?	? London, Ontario
1.2.4.5.4a	?	?	c. 1937?		Toronto		? 1969		Kidney failure?	London, Ontario/ Vancouver?
1.2.4.5.4.1		Marcia								
1.2.4.5.4.2		Gloria								
1.2.4.5.4	13Jun1911	22 Prince's Docks, Belfast	?	?	?		4Apr1981	69	Stroke?	? London, Ontario
1.2.4.5.4b	c. 1922	?	?	?	?		19May1978	55	?	London, Ontario

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.4

He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

- 1934 rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1935 salesman rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1936 salesman Yolles Furniture, rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1937 salesman rooms 12 Cornell Avenue (Birch Cliff)
- 1938 salesman Yolles Furniture Co. Ltd, home 4, 94 Homewood Avenue

- 1939 salesman Yolles Furniture Co., 291 Yonge, home 30, 94 Homewood Avenue
- 1940 salesman Yolles Furniture, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1941 salesman Yolles Furniture, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1942 salesman Yolles Furniture, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1943 salesman John Inglis, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1944 salesman Victory Aircraft, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1945 salesman Victory Aircraft, home 51, 414 Jarvis
- 1946 home 51, 414 Jarvis

Between 1947 and 1953 inclusive, he is listed as a salesman at Yolles Furniture, with his home at 51, 414 Jarvis.

During World War II, he was a gunnery instructor in the 48th Highlanders.

1.2.4.5.4a A registered nurse. At her death she was living at 254 Talbot Street, London, Ontario.

1.2.4.5.4.1 She married a Mr Little and was living in Vancouver at her father's death.

1.2.4.5.4.2 She married a Mr Pearson and was living in Vancouver at her father's death.

1.2.4.5.4b ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.5

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.5	11May1913	22 Prince's Dock, Belfast	4Aug1932	19	St Nicholas Anglican Ch., Birchcliff, Ontario	4Dec1945				
1.2.4.5.5a	19Jul1910	Toronto	4Aug1932	22	St Nicholas Anglican Ch., Birchcliff, Ontario	4Dec1945	? Apr1982	71 ?		Scarborough Cemetery, Scarborough, Ontario
1.2.4.5.5.1	17Jun1936	Toronto	17Sep1960	24	? Toronto		27Apr2001	64 ?		Cremated and ashes interred in Resthaven Cemetery, Scarborough

**NOTES:**

1.2.4.5.5 Her name is given as Isabel on her birth certificate, but she spells it Isobel. She is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* for 1932 as a "parcel girl" at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd, rooming at 12 Cornell Avenue. Following her divorce, she is listed as follows:

- 1951 helper Eatons, rooms 80 Leuty Avenue
- 1952 helper Eatons, rooms 80 Leuty Avenue
- 1953 helper Eatons, 26 Roseheath

She currently lives at 23 Claremore Avenue, Scarborough, Ontario MIN 3R7. Phone: (416) 264 2687.

1.2.4.5.5a He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* between 1940 and 1942 inclusive as a printer with the Ontario Government. His address is given as 3 East Road between 1940 and 1942 inclusive and as 1116 Kingston Road in 1943.

1.2.4.5.5.1 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.5.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.5.1	17Jun1936	Toronto	17Sep1960	24	Hope United Ch., Toronto		27Apr2001	64	?	Cremated and ashes interred in Resthaven Cemetery, Scarborough
1.2.4.5.5.1a	27Jul1938	Vancouver	17Sep1960	22	Hope United Ch., Toronto					
1.2.4.5.5.1.1	4Jul1963	Toronto					6Aug1963	1m	?	?
1.2.4.5.5.1.2	15Aug1964	Toronto								
1.2.4.5.5.1.3	4Dec1966	Toronto								

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.5.1 He graduated from Danforth Technical School in 1955. He worked at the post office in Toronto and retired around 1992-3. He lived for many years at the same address as his mother: 23 Claremore Avenue, Scarborough, Ontario M1N 3R7. He died at Scarborough Centenary Hospital.

1.2.4.5.5.1a She sang with the West Hill Community Choir for fifteen years.

1.2.4.5.5.1.2 He lives in Scarborough.

1.2.4.5.5.1.3 He lives in Scarborough.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.6**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.6	19Apr1915	36 Castleton Gdns, Belfast	?May1938	23	? Toronto					
1.2.4.5.6a	?	?	?May1938	?	? Toronto		?	?	?	Body donated to University of Toronto

1.2.4.5.6.1 Frances Alice

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.6 Her sister Lenore has her address.

*Might's Toronto City Directory* lists her at 12 Cornell Avenue in 1936 and as a nurse at 138 Silver Birch Avenue in 1938 (her parents' homes).

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.4.5.6a

1.2.4.5.6.1 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.6.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.6.1	29Jun1946	Toronto	?	?	?				
	<b>FRANCES ALICE SHEPHERD &amp;</b>								
1.2.4.5.6.1a	?	?	?	?	?				
	<b>FIROUZ KHAMSI</b>								
1.2.4.5.6.1.1	12Nov1973	Toronto	?	?	?				
	Kathryn Frances								
1.2.4.5.6.1.2	?Dec1976	Toronto	?	?	?				
	James								

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.6.1 She graduated in medicine from the University of Toronto. She is currently the Director of Medical Oncology at the Toronto Hospital, Mullock Larkin Wing 2-035, 200 Elizabeth Street, Toronto, Ontario M5G 2C4. Telephone (416) 946 5422. She was awarded the Order of Canada in 2016.

1.2.4.5.6.1a He is an endocrinologist researching in the field of fertility. He was born in Iran. Did his "A" levels in England and then studied at Birmingham University and also at the University of London, before emigrating to Canada. He is based at Rosedale Medical Centre, 600 Sherboun Street, Suite 610, Toronto, Ontario M4X 1W4. Telephone (416) 968 2830.

1.2.4.5.6.1.1 She graduated with a BA from Harvard University and a Law degree from McGill University. She worked with McCarthy Tétrault as an associate in its Competition Law Group and Business Law Section in Toronto, and with the World Bank/United Nations in East Timor. She now lives in Paris and has a daughter.

1.2.4.5.6.1.2 He graduated in Architecture from Cornell University and gained his Masters degree from Harvard in 2006. He is currently working as an architect in New York City.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.8

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.8	7Aug1924	36 Castleton Gdns, Belfast	28Jun1952	27	St Marks Cathedral (Episcopal), Minneapolis, Minnesota					
1.2.4.5.8a	21Feb1921	Valentine, Nebraska	28Jun1952	31	St Marks Cathedral (Episcopal), Minneapolis, Minnesota					
1.2.4.5.8.1	26Aug1960	Boston, Mass.	14Nov1990	30	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California					
1.2.4.5.8.2	20Sep1962	Boston, Mass.	21Nov1992	30	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California					

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.8

She attended Malvern Collegiate in Toronto. She trained as a nurse at St Joseph's Hospital in Toronto and lived in residence there for the three years of her training. When she graduated, she won a prize for proficiency in bedside nursing. She received a scholarship to take postgraduate work in Paediatrics at the Children's Hospital in Montreal, and then worked at the Shriners Children's Hospital. She subsequently went to Minneapolis, Minnesota where she met her husband.

Lives at 1065 Tisha Court, Santa Barbara, California, 93111. Tel: (805) 967 8218.

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.4.5.8a

He attended the University of Nebraska on a Regents Scholarship and obtained a BSc in Electrical Engineering in 1947. He then went on to the University of Minnesota where he obtained an MS in Electrical Engineering in 1949. He was employed by several major corporations doing research and development on various military electronic systems. He retired from Raytheon Electromagnetic Systems Division in 1990. He is a Life Senior Member of the Institute of Electronic and Electrical Engineers and was Vice-chair and Chair of the Santa Barbara Section of the Institute of Electronic and Electrical Engineers during 1990-93. He is also a Fellow of the Institute for the Advancement of Engineering.

Son of Andrew Edwin Lind, printer (b. c. 1888) and Leura Elizabeth Lind (née Mapps), born c. 1897.

1.2.4.5.8.1

See below.

1.2.4.5.8.2

See below.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.8.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.8.1	26Aug1960	Boston, Mass	16Nov1990	30	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California				
1.2.4.5.8.1a	25Mar1955	Highland Park, Michigan	16Nov1990	35	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California				
1.2.4.5.8.1.1	14Nov1994	Santa Barbara, California							
1.2.4.5.8.1.2	8Mar1998	Santa Barbara, California							
NOTES:	1.2.4.5.8.1	She took a BSc in Nursing at Mount St Mary's College in Brentwood, California and became licensed as a Registered Nurse. She is currently employed as a staff nurse in the mother/infant unit at the Cottage Hospital, Santa Barbara. Her address is 267 Dairyland Road, Buellton, California.							
	1.2.4.5.8.1a	He graduated with a BA in Communications from Winthrop College in South Carolina in 1977 and an MBA from the Golden Gate University in San Francisco in 1992. He held a variety of analyst/accounting positions in California and is currently employed as an accountant with Bartlein & Co., a real estate firm in Santa Barbara							
	1.2.4.5.8.1.1	He is studying for a BA in Music at Santa Barbara City College, and works part-time as a hand teacher for Solvang Elementary School. He was awarded Eagle Scout status in 2012.							
	1.2.4.5.8.1.2	He is studying for a BA at Santa Barbara City College. He was awarded Eagle Scout status in 2016.							

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.8.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.4.5.8.2	20Sep1962	Boston, Mass.	21Nov1992	30	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California				
1.2.4.5.8.2a	23Jun1965	Los Angeles, California	21Nov1992	27	Trinity Episcopal Ch., Santa Barbara, California				
1.2.4.5.8.2.1	7Jan1999	?							

NOTES: 1.2.4.5.8.2 She obtained a BS in Business Administration at the California State Polytechnic University in 1986, and is currently Assistant Vice-President of Claims for Workers Compensation of the Zenith Insurance Company in Los Angeles. She lives at 3975 Maurice Drive, Newbury Park, California. 91320.

1.2.4.5.8.2a Graduated with a major in Liberal Studies and a minor in Business Administration from the California State Polytechnic University in 1990. He is currently Supervisor of Workers Compensation with the Chubb Insurance Company in Los Angeles.

1.2.4.5.8.2.1 He is studying for a business degree at the University of California, Riverside.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.9

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.4.5.9	24Jul1927	Toronto	11Sep1954	27	? Scarborough, Ontario	1960s			
1.2.4.5.9a	?	Toronto	11Sep1954		?Scarborough, Ontario	1960s	13Aug1976		Cancer of brain
1.2.4.5.9.1	?Sep1955								
1.2.4.5.9.2	?Sep1960								

**NOTES:** 1.2.4.5.9

He attended Malvern Collegiate in Toronto. He had a serious stroke in 1992/93.

He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

- 1949 rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1950 rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1951 production clerk Crouse-Hinds, rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1952 with Yolles Furniture, rooms 138 Silver Birch Avenue
- 1953 bookkeeper McIntyre Porcupine Mines, rooms G4, 3017 Queen Street East

At his mother's death in 1961, he resided at 32 Woodgrove Drive, Scarborough (West Hill), Ontario.

Martin caught polio in the 1930 epidemic. He was cared for at home, and subsequently walked with a leg brace for a long time. After extensive surgery, he was able to discard the leg brace but he continued to walk with a limp.

He lives in a personal care facility at Box 30, Mayer Thorpe, Alberta T0E 1N0.

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.4.5.9a

She trained as a nurse at the Toronto East General Hospital. She was a first cousin of Eve Agassiz, the wife of Albert Adam Boal (1909-87; 1.2.4.5.3).

James Lind (b. 1921; 1.2.4.5.8a) has researched the history of the Agassiz family; his notes are in my files.

1.2.4.5.9.1

See below.

1.2.4.5.9.2

See below

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.9.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
--	---------------------------------	----------------------------------	-----------------------------	----------------------------	------------------------------	----------------------------	--------------------------	-------------------------	---------------------------	-------------------------

?Sep1955

**DIANE  
BOAL &**

**? BURTON**

1.2.4.5.9.1

1.2.4.5.9.1a

1.2.4.5.9.1.1

1.2.4.5.9.1.2

NOTES:

1.2.4.5.9.1

Has two girls. Lives at 117 Sandrington Drive, Bowmanville, Ontario, L1E 1Y6.

1.2.4.5.9.1a

1.2.4.5.9.1.1

1.2.4.5.9.1.2

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.4.5.9.2**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death Cause of  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

?Sep1969/70

**VALERIE  
BOAL &**

**? McCULLOCK**

1.2.4.5.9.2

1.2.4.5.9.2s

1.2.4.5.9.2.1

1.2.4.5.9.2.2

1.2.4.5.9.2.3

NOTES:

1.2.4.5.9.2

Has three children: two boys and one girl. Lives at 55 Craig Crescent, Georgetown, Ontario.

1.2.4.5.9.2a

1.2.4.5.9.2.1

1.2.4.5.9.2.2

1.2.4.5.9.2.3

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.5

		<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.5	<b>JOSEPH BOAL &amp;</b>	10Aug1859 13Oct1862*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast	7Nov1884	25	Newington Presb. Ch., Belfast		10Jan1927	67	Myocardial degener- ation 1 year, cardiac failure 7 days	?
1.2.5a	<b>JANE COOKE</b>	23Sep1864	Ballymatoskertey, Antrim	7Nov1884	20	Newington Presb. Ch., Belfast		14Mar1925	60	Bronchitis, cardiac failure	?
1.2.5.1	Margaret (Maggie) Ann	14Sep1885	31 Clannorris St, Belfast	Spinster				25May1976	90	Chronic pancreatitis	?
1.2.5.2	Adam	28Sep1890	59 MacKay St, Belfast	26Jun1915	24	St Anne's Ch., Belfast					
1.2.5.3	Thomas	15Sep1894	59 MacKay St, Belfast	24Aug1918	23	St Anne's Ch., Belfast					
1.2.5.4	Jane	15Feb1907	18 Cosgrave St, Belfast								

**NOTES:** 1.2.5 Baptised at Ballysillan Presbyterian Church. He is described as a "bobbin turner" on his marriage certificate and on his daughter Margaret's birth certificate, a "labourer" on his children's birth certificates, a "fireman" on his son Adam's marriage certificate, an "engineer" on his son Thomas's marriage certificate, a "sailor" on his wife's death certificate, and a "fireman" on his own death certificate. He was living at 31 Clannorris Street at the birth of his daughter Margaret, at 59 MacKay Street at the birth of his sons Adam and Thomas, and at 18 Cosgrave Street at the birth of his daughter Jane. He was also living at 18 Cosgrave Street at his death. The informant of his death was his daughter, Maggie Boal, who was living at the same address. No notice of his death in the *Belfast News Letter*.

Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1) remembers him visiting her mother, Lily McVittie. He was a big man who was very outspoken. Lily served him a cup of tea and after taking a sip, he said: "Is this tea, you call it Lily? It's more like maiden water."

1.2.5a She was living at 18 Cosgrave Street at her death. The informant of her death was her daughter, Maggie Boal, who was living at the same address. No notice of her death in the *Belfast News Letter*. Daughter of George Cooke, labourer, and Susan Cooke (née Stewart).

- 1.2.5.1 The informant of her birth was Mary Ann Boal (presumably her grandmother; 1.2a) of 118 Cosgrave Street, Belfast. She was living with her parents at 18 Cosgrave Street when they died in 1925-7 and continued to live there until 1972. At her death in 1976, she lived at 32 Cashel Drive, Monkstown, Newtownabbey. She is described as a “retired factory worker” on her death certificate. The informant of her death was G [N?]orman Bell, a nephew, of 19 Lacken Gardens, Newtownabbey. No notice of her death in the *Belfast News Letter*.
- 1.2.5.2 See below.
- 1.2.5.3 See below.
- 1.2.5.4 She may have married a Mr Bell, because her sister Margaret Ann Boal (1.2.5.1) had a nephew, G [N?]orman Bell; see n. 1.2.5.1. But no trace of her marriage in the indexes for Northern Ireland, 1923-40.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.5.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.5.2	28Sep1890	59 MacKay St, Belfast	26Jun1915	24	St Anne's Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?
1.2.5.2a	c. 1890	?	26Jun1915	24	St Anne's Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?

**NOTES:**

1.2.5.2 He signed the Ulster Covenant on 28 September 1912.

At his marriage he was a "sailor" living at 18 Cosgrave Street, Belfast. No trace of his death in the death indexes for Ireland/Northern Ireland, 1915-70.

1.2.5.2a

No trace of her birth in Ireland, 1887-93. At her marriage she was living at 4 Vere Street, Belfast. No trace of her death in the death indexes of Ireland/Northern Ireland, 1915-70.

No trace of any children from her marriage in the indexes of births, 1915-21. This, together with the failure to find any trace of her (or her husband's) death in Northern Ireland, suggests they may have emigrated.

Daughter of William Keenan, fireman.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.5.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.5.3	<b>THOMAS BOAL &amp;</b> 15Sep1894	59 MacKay St, Belfast	24Aug1918	23	St Anne's Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?
1.2.5.3a	<b>MARY JANE McDOWELL</b> 27Jun1894	34 Collyer St, Belfast	24Aug1918	24	St Anne's Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?
1.2.5.3.1	Margaret Eileen 15Jul1919	2 Collyer St, Belfast	8Jul1939	19	St Anne's Cathedral, Belfast		22Mar1995	75	Adenocarcinoma of colon	?

**NOTES:**

1.2.5.3 At his marriage he was a "seaman, Royal Navy" living on board HMS Hibernia. His age is given as 26 on his marriage certificate. He is described as a "labourer" on his daughter's birth certificate. No trace of his death in the death indexes for Ireland/Northern Ireland, 1918-75.

1.2.5.3a

At her marriage she was living at 12 College Street, Belfast. She was presumably illiterate as she made her mark on her marriage certificate. She lived at 26 Osborne Street, Belfast between 1937 and 1941 inclusive. No trace of her death in the death indexes for Ireland/Northern Ireland, 1918-75.

Only one child (Margaret) from her marriage is recorded in the indexes of births, 1918-24.

Daughter of Samuel McDowell, sailor, and Mary Thompson.

1.2.5.3.1

See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.5.3.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.5.3.1	<b>MARGARET EILEEN BOAL &amp;</b>	15Jul1919	2 Collyer St, Belfast	8Jul1939	19	St Anne's Cathedral, Belfast	22Mar1995	75	Adenocarcinoma of colon	?
1.2.5.3.1a	<b>SAMUEL DAVISON</b>	9Feb1916	36 Hanna St, Belfast	8Jul1939	23	St Anne's Cathedral, Belfast	20Nov1949	33	General disability due to disseminated sclerosis	?
1.2.5.3.1.1	Eileen	26Oct1943	Thorndale House, Duncairn Ave, Belfast							

**NOTES:** 1.2.5.3.1

At her marriage she was living at 26 Osborne Street, Belfast. The witnesses at her wedding were John Richie and Margaret E. Davison.

At her husband's death in 1949, she was living at 40 Collyer Street, Belfast and continued to live there until 1979. At her death she was a "cleaner retired". She died at the Northern Ireland Hospice, 74 Somerton Road, Belfast; her usual residence was 34 Hogarth Street, Belfast.

Only one child (Eileen) from her marriage is recorded in the Belfast Urban 3 District, 1939-49.

1.2.5.3.1a At his marriage he was an "electrical welder" living at 36 Hanna Street, Belfast He was still in this occupation at his death when he was living at 40 Collyer Street, Belfast. Son of John Davison, a "plater", and Sarah Davison (née Hamilton).

1.2.5.3.1.1 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.5.3.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.5.3.1.1	26Oct1943	Thorndale House, Duncairn Ave, Belfast	16Aug1969	25	Newington Pres. Ch., Belfast					
1.2.5.3.1.1a	c. 1942	?	16Aug1969	27	Newington Pres. Ch., Belfast					

**NOTES:**

- 1.2.5.3.1.1 Thorndale House was a “nursing home”, where mothers went to have their babies.
- At her marriage she was a “tobacco worker” living at 40 Collyer Street, Belfast.
- She was the informant of her mother’s death in 1995 and is described on the death certificate as Mrs E. McNiece, 90 Elm Road, Thetford, Norfolk; telephone (01842) 764795.
- 1.2.5.3.1.1a At his marriage he was a soldier living at 58 Dover Street, Belfast.
- Son of David McNiece, steward.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9	27Jan1866	Ligoniel, Belfast	28Oct1889	23	St John's Ch. (C of I), Belfast		7Jun1922	56	Endocarditis	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9a	11Oct1864	Grange, Brough- ton East, Lancashire	28Oct1889	25	St John's Ch. (C of I), Belfast		14Oct1955	91	Acute pulmonary oedema; chronic myocardial de- generation, arterio sclerosis	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.1	23Sep1890	27 Sherbrook St, Belfast	29Dec1911	21	Templars' Hall, Parkhead St, Motherwell		25Jun1969	78	Bronchopneumonia left hemiparesis	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
1.2.9.2	26Jan1892	Belfast	c. 1931?	c. 39?	? Toronto		28Dec1973	81	Cancer of?	Cremated, ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.3	2Apr1894	30 Little Grosvenor Street, Belfast	Spinster				3Jun1971	77	?	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.4	5Apr1897	83 Excise St, Belfast	10May1919	22	21 Hope St, Glasgow		17Jan1992	94	Gastric carcinoma	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
1.2.9.5	11May1899	2 Coolderry St, Belfast	Spinster				31Jul1987	88	?	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.6	11Jan1903	58 Jerusalem St, Belfast	? 1945	42	132 Craighurst Ave., Toronto		10Feb1946	43	Pulmonary tuberculosis	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto

1.2.9.7	Florence (Florrie) Ieoline Stewart	5Nov1904	58 Jerusalem St, Belfast	28Jun1930	25	548 Parliament St, Toronto	20Aug1996	91	Stroke	Cremated, ashes interred Hatley Memorial Gdns, Victoria?, BC
1.2.9.8	Donald (Danny) Gordon	20Sep1907	574 Cathcart Road, Glasgow	29Jun1932	24	Oakville, Ontario	30Jul1953	45	“Natural causes”	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto

NOTES: 1.2.9

No trace of his birth in the state records 1864-66 inclusive; or in the records of St Marks Church of Ireland, Ballysillan, or in Ballysillan Presbyterian Church. His date of birth is taken from the flyleaf of the Boal-Postlethwaite’s family bible.

According to Belle McVittie (1.2.9.1.2), Samuel Boal ran a linen store in Belfast before becoming a preacher. He moved to Glasgow and then to 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell. He held many of his public meetings by the Old Fountain outside Motherwell Station. All his pamphlets and writings used to be contained in a chest in his home at 548 Parliament Street, Toronto. When he died, many of them were given to the family’s physician, Dr Clifford.

According to William (Willie) Boal (1892-1973; 1.2.9.2), Samuel was an itinerant Presbyterian preacher; he was known as Pastor Boal but he had not been formally trained at a seminary. He and his family moved to Scotland around 1905. According to Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1.3), Samuel Boal went to Glasgow to establish or at least to officiate at the Orange Lodge on Cathedral Street. According to Raymond Boal (b. 1932; 1.2.9.2.1), his father William told him that Samuel Boal earned very little money from his various activities, so all his children had to work to support the family.

Elizabeth Macdonald (b. 1943; 1.2.9.1.1.2) stated that her grandmother and Samuel Boal’s daughter – Jane (Lily) Boal (1890-69; 1.2.9.1) – claimed that her father, Samuel Boal, was a “bit of a tyrant at home”; that he lay in bed most days, and then went out to preach in the evenings; and that she (Lily) decided to marry partly to escape from the home and his influence.

According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), Samuel Boal was the Ian Paisley of his day. He was evidently forced out of Belfast because of his fire-and-brimstone approach to religion and politics. He did a lot of street-corner preaching and wrote a number of pamphlets. He was involved in politics and was friendly with Edward Henry Carson (Baron Carson), Unionist leader and Lord of Appeal in Ordinary. He also, according to Emily and Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1.1 and 1.2.9.1.3), wrote speeches for someone in Lloyd George’s Liberal Government. He preached in Motherwell as well as Glasgow. He was a very tall (6’2”), handsome man who wore a size thirteen shoe. He emigrated to Canada in advance of his family and lived with two maiden ladies, which made his wife very jealous.

Billy Boal (b. 1951; 1.2.9.4.1.1) has a gold pocket watch attached to a gold chain with an amethyst set in the last link, which belonged to Pastor Boal. The back of the watch is inscribed as follows:

“Presented To  
Pastor S Boal  
By A Few  
Admirers in Belfast  
March 1914”

Billy Boal says his grandfather (Samuel Boal, 1897-1991; 1.2.9.4) told him that Pastor Boal was very vain. He had pyorrhoea (gum disease) but refused to have his teeth pulled because he was afraid it would affect both his looks and his oratory. He grew a beard to disguise the damage that the pyorrhoea was doing to his mouth. It was evidently blood poisoning resulting from his pyorrhoea that killed him. The burial record, however, states that he died of endocarditis (inflammation of the lining of the heart); this condition may have also caused the pyorrhoea.

His marriage certificate indicates that he was a “labourer” resident in Belfast as do the birth certificates of his daughters, Jane Elizabeth Ardrey and Margaret. He was living at 27 Sherbrook Street in 1890 and at 30 Little Grosvenor Street in 1894. The birth certificates of his children – Samuel, Emily, Albert, and Florence – indicate that he was a draper living at 83 Excise Street in 1897, a draper living at 2 Coolderry Street in 1899, and a traveller living at 58 Jerusalem Street in 1903 and 1904. *The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory for 1901* lists him as a draper, 3 Henley Terrace, Windsor Avenue Lower (a business card describes him as a draper of 3 Lower Windsor Avenue, Lisburn Road, Belfast); his address is given as 41 Vernon Street in the *Directory for 1902* and as 58 Jerusalem Street in the *Directory for 1903*. The *Directory for 1906* lists him as a “lecturer” at 72 Jerusalem Street. His son Donald’s birth certificate in 1907 describes him as a “Free Church Minister” and indicates that his address was 574 Cathcart Road, Glasgow. His daughter Lily’s marriage certificate gives his occupation in 1911 as “Protestant lecturer”. (A time lag exists between collecting the residential and occupational information and publishing it in the *Directory*, with the result that the information it contains is often a year or two out-of-date.)

From the late 1890s until he moved to Scotland, Samuel Boal was active in a number of organisations, including the Young Mens’ Christian Association, the Orange Institution, the Belfast Conservative Association, and the Belfast Protestant Association. *Irish Manhood*, the “representative journal of Y.M.C.A.s in Ireland”, reported in December 1897 that “Mr. Boal and his devoted helpers continue to labour in our Open-air Mission”, and in June 1898 that “we deeply regret the dangerous illness of Mr. Samuel Boal, so well known and so much esteemed for his efforts in our Open-air Mission”. The press cuttings in his scrapbook indicate that he spoke at many meetings of Orangemen and that he helped found and became the first Worshipful Master of the Kane Memorial Total Abstinence Orange Lodge 890. The press cuttings also indicate that he was active in the Belfast Conservative Association in this period, moving and seconding motions and making speeches. He was a member of the Executive Council of the Belfast Protestant Association and addressed major meetings and “demonstrations” organised by it in, among other places, Lurgan, Belfast and Lisburn.

These activities gave him a certain social standing in Belfast. Among his papers are the following invitations: from the President and Committee of the City of Belfast Young Men’s Christian Association (Y.M.C.A.) to the Opening of the New Building for the Y.M.C.A. on 21 April 1897; from the City of Belfast on the occasion of the visit of King Edward VII and Queen Alexandra for the unveiling of the Queen Victoria Memorial Statue by His Majesty the King on 27 July 1903; from the Committee of the Mountpottinger Young Men’s Christian Association to the laying of the Foundation Stones of the New Building, Albertbridge Road, Belfast on 14 November 1903; and to attend the unveiling of the Royal Irish Rifles Memorial in front of the City Hall, Belfast on 6 October 1905.

In spite of his social standing and wide range of activities in Belfast, he attempted to leave there in 1901. He received a letter dated 13 February 1901 from Major H Streatfield, Private Secretary, War Office, London, saying:

“I am desired by Field Marshall Lord Roberts to acknowledge and thank you for your letter of the 6th. instant.

His Lordship fears that there is no suitable appointment in South Africa which he can offer you.”

What prompted him to seek employment in South Africa at this time is not clear.

In 1905 he and his family moved to Glasgow. The family’s oral tradition, as related by one of Samuel Boal’s granddaughters, Emily McVittie, suggested that he was forced out of Belfast by his fire-and-brimstone approach to religion and politics. Whatever his approach to these activities might have been, they do appear to have been instrumental in causing him to leave Belfast.

In 1903 a substantial pamphlet of thirty-six pages, “with portraits” – printed by Davidson & McCormack, 54 King Street, Belfast – was published under the title *The Iron Heel; or The Fight for Freedom*. Its author was the anonymous “Jurist” and, as its subtitle indicates, it was “A review of the Election in South Belfast and its extraordinary results, culminating in the Suspension and Expulsion from the Orange Order of many prominent Leaders on the winning side.” Since Samuel Boal was one of these prominent leaders and was also a prolific pamphleteer (see below), he is likely to have been the author of the pamphlet or at least very closely associated with its publication.

The basic facts of the matter with which *The Iron Heel* deals can be easily summarised. Following the death of William Johnston, the MP for South Belfast, on 17 July 1902, his seat was contested by Charles W. Dunbar-Buller of the Conservative Association and Thomas H. Sloan of the Belfast Protestant Association. Dunbar-Buller was supported by Colonel Saunderson, an MP and Grand Master of the Orange Lodge; Sloan was supported by Samuel Boal. Sloan and Boal saw themselves as representing the “loyal band of working men” and cast Dunbar-Buller and Saunderson as the “aristocracy” which supported “the landlord, the J.P., the D.L., and the LL.D.” Nominations closed on 14 August 1902 and polling day was Monday, 18 August. The result was Sloan 3,795 and Dunbar-Buller 2,969, majority for Sloan 826.

On 15 October 1902, Colonel Saunderson made a speech at Portadown accusing Sloan of insulting the office of Grand Master of the Orange Lodge (i.e., Colonel Saunderson) at a meeting which had taken place on 12 July 1902. As a result, Sloan and Boal were called to account at a meeting of the Grand Lodge on 29 October 1902. The proceedings went in favour of Sloan and Boal and the charge was dismissed. On 14 August 1903, however, the Grand Lodge visited the Kane Memorial Orange Lodge, the Lodge to which Samuel Boal belonged (see above), and a resolution was passed that a ballot be taken on the membership of Boal and Robert Matchett, Deputy Master of the Lodge. The vote went against them and they were expelled from the Orange Order.

[According to Alvin Jackson, the Belfast Protestant Association was founded in 1894 “as an evangelical and loyalist antidote to the Independent Labour Party which had recently been established in the city”. Thomas H. Sloan, “a semi-skilled shipyard worker with a talent for public speaking”, became its leader in 1901. He redefined the BPA manifesto, sharpening its critique of the Irish Unionist parliamentary party, and confronted the party’s most prominent members. Sloan eloquently represented “dispossessed Protestants” – “those vulnerable urban workers and lower middle classes who had been engaged only fitfully and exploitatively by the Unionist leadership”. See Alvin Jackson, *Colonel Edward Saunderson: Land and Loyalty in Victorian Ireland* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1995), pp.143-6; Austen Morgan, *Labour and Partition: The Belfast Working Class, 1905-23* (London: Pluto, 1991), pp.44-5; J.W. Boyle, “The Belfast Protestant Association and the Independent Orange Order, 1901-10”, *Irish Historical Studies*, XIII (September, 1962), pp.117-52; Henry Patterson, “Independent Orangeism and Class Conflict in Edwardian Belfast”, *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy*, LXXX (C1), (May, 1980), pp.1-27; and Henry Patterson, *Class Conflict and Sectarianism: The Protestant Working Class and the Belfast Labour Movement, 1868-1920* (Belfast: Blackstaff, 1980)].



Patterson in the *Proceedings of the Royal Irish Academy* (p.15) refers to Samuel Boal as “a prominent member of the BPA” and cites from *The Northern Whig*, 11 July 1902 a statement he made in addressing an election meeting: “they wanted a man in parliament who would be able to meet the nationalists on their own ground and grapple with them. Had Tom Sloan been in parliament when Wyndham had proclaimed the Rostrevor meeting of Orangemen he would have demanded an explanation of that cowardly and unmanly attack on the grand and glorious institution”.

Boal’s expulsion must have been a major setback for his career. As indicated above, he was an active member of both the Belfast Conservative Association and the Orange Institution, of which he had been a member for twenty-five years. He clearly had political ambitions. Indeed, there is a hint in *The Iron Heel* (p.27) that he would have liked to stand as the MP for West Belfast. But the factional dispute within the Orange Order, which resulted in his expulsion from it, would have greatly eroded the power base which might have enabled him to achieve that goal. He may have seen a move to Glasgow to form, or at least to officiate at, an Orange Lodge there as a first step back to political and public life.

Although Boal moved to Scotland in 1905, he returned to Belfast from time to time. A pamphlet, probably published by the Scottish Protestant Truth Society, *One Law for the Roman Catholic and Another for the Protestant*, describes a trial that took place in the Belfast Summons Court on Thursday, 31 August 1911. The trial is also described at length in the *Belfast Evening Telegraph* for Friday, 1 September 1911, from which the following account is taken. Samuel Boal was summoned at the instance of District-Inspector Robert Dunlop charged with conduct and using language calculated to lead to a breach of the peace, and to show cause why an order should not be made against him to keep the peace. The police testified that Boal came to Belfast in July and August 1911, and held a series of meetings, on Sundays and sometimes during the week, to campaign against Home Rule. On 16 July he was speaking at the Custom House Steps to a crowd of about 2,500 people, and “referred to Roman Catholic bishops, priests, and nuns” as “a low lot of scoundrels and blackguards”. He then “exhibited scapulars, rosary beads, etc., to the audience, and sold pamphlets. He also said he would get a book printed on the Confessional, and that a man in London got six months’ imprisonment for distributing such literature. He was willing to do six months if he succeeded in exposing the Church of Rome, and the questions put to females in the confessional box by priests.” The magistrates asked: “was this inciting the crowd?” The police replied that “it was”. They then asked: “was the crowd disorderly and asking questions?” The police replied that “they were”.

Boal also spoke at the Custom House Steps on 7 August and said that “the time had arrived when the Socialists should be dealt with.” He remembered “the time when if Joe Devlin [an Irish journalist, powerful orator, and influential nationalist politician] had come to the Custom House Steps to address a meeting as he did during the strike in Belfast a few years ago [the Belfast Dock Strike of 1907], he would have got a free bath without soap.” (Laughter). During the collection a crowd of about 8,000 marched towards the Socialists, and took up the position between the cannons. Boal shouted at the top of his voice that Socialism was a Popish propaganda, and they would have none of it. The National Anthem was sung, and the Socialists sang what witness [the policeman] was told was ‘The Red Flag.’” After a brief consultation the Resident Magistrate said that the court was unanimous in “asking the defendant to enter into bail in the sum of £40 [worth about £4,300 in 2016], and to find two sureties of £20 each, for his good behaviour for twelve months; or, in default, to go to prison for three months, or until such time as the bail would be forthcoming.” The defendant was given until the next day to find the sureties. When the magistrates’ decision was announced, the “defendant protested that the decision was one of downright robbery to a man who was a British citizen.” And the “defendant’s wife, who was in court, exclaimed — ‘It is a conspiracy! It is a shame to deprive a man of his rights and freedom.’” Boal was then allowed out to enable him to procure the sureties. He presumably did so because he does not appear to have been subsequently jailed.

The press report also states that “Mr Boal had been for years connected with Belfast, and was well and favourably known in the city. He was a recognised leader of the temperance movement. He was a preacher for the Young Men’s Christian Association in 1905, when he went to Scotland,

where he founded a well-known institution known as the Scottish Provident Truth Society, which was affiliated with the old Glasgow Protestant Association.”

Seven Samuel Boals signed the Ulster Covenant but none of them can be uniquely identified as Pastor Boal. His wife also signed the Ulster Declaration; see n. 1.2.9a.

When Samuel Boal first moved to Scotland in 1905, he was described as a “lecturer” and lived as a tenant at 574 Cathcart Road, Govan, Glasgow (Valuation Rolls 1905-06, 102/578/6441), a lower working-class area that was the centre of the Clydeside shipbuilding industry. By the 1911 Census of Population, he was described as a “Mimister Evangelical”, and he and his family were living in Motherwell, first at 47 Glencairn Street and subsequently (by at least 1915; Valuation Rolls, 1915-16, 107/305/3381) as a “pastor” at 35 Mabel Street.

Although he was probably active with the Orange Order in Scotland, his papers make no mention of it. They do reveal, however, that he founded the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society (which seems to have also been known as, or affiliated to, the Scottish Protestant Truth Society), which was affiliated to the Glasgow Protestant Association, of which he became President. It published a number of pamphlets written by or about Samuel Boal, including the following:

- (a) *The Life of Enid O’Gorman*. (She was an ex-nun who sometimes appeared with Samuel Boal at his street-corner meetings and spoke about the “evils” of Catholicism.)
- (b) *Acrostic to Pastor S. Boal*. By Edith [sic] O’Gorman, the escaped nun (wife of the late Professor William Auffray). London, 28 November 1908. [The Acrostic is pasted to a sheet which also contains a picture of Samuel Boal. An acrostic is a poem in which certain letters in each line form a word or words: in this case, as can be seen below, the initial letters of each line spell out Samuel Boal.]
  - “Soldier of Christ, thou the battle wilt wage,
  - Against Popish error, from youth to age;
  - Many a victory thou hast won,
  - Upon God leaning for work well done.
  - Eternal truth forms thy armour bright,
  - Lift up on high that banner of light;
  
  - Bravely unfold it before the world,
  - Over darkness to wave unfurled,
  - As thou dost point blind sinners to God,
  - Leading them in the way saints have trod.”
- (c) *Popery and the Bible*. By Pastor S. Boal [and with a picture of him on the cover]. Printed and published by the Scottish Protestant Truth Society, 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell, N.B. [North Britain].
- (d) *Popery at the Bar*. Pastor S. Boal, Glasgow Protestant Truth Society.

- (e) *Priests and the Nuns.* Pastor S. Boal, Glasgow Protestant Truth Society. All communications should be sent to Pastor S. Boal, 574 Cathcart Road, S.5, Glasgow.
- (f) *Holland to the Boyne: The Siege of Derry or the Story of the Apprentice Boys.* By Mr S. Boal, President of the Glasgow Protestant Association and Pastor S. Boal. Published by the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society. All communications should be sent to Pastor S. Boal, 47 Royal Terrace, Glencairn Street, Motherwell.
- (g) *Ought the Priests to Marry?* By Pastor S. Boal. Published by the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society.

The last page of this pamphlet describes the Glasgow Protestant Truth Society, affiliated with the Glasgow Protestant Association, as follows:

“Motto: For Christ’s Crown and Covenant  
 The Bible for the School the Children  
 Object: The Extensive Circulation Of Protestant Literature.  
 Means Used: Public Meetings, Sale Of Protestant Literature, Aggressive Action.”

It also indicates that the Society held public meetings in both Scotland and Ireland and hoped to do so in England as well. “Friends desirous of securing the service of a Lecturer should communicate with Pastor S. Boal, who will be pleased to arrange all lectures illustrated with lime-light. Correspondents should state locality and their Church or Mission Hall for to carry on this work money is required. Subscriptions, either large or small, earnestly solicited. All subscribers of 5s and upwards per annum will be entitled to receive, post free, all publications of The Glasgow Protestant Truth Society as issued, and a copy of the Annual Report. All communications should be sent to Pastor S. Boal, 574 Cathcart Road, S.S. Glasgow.”

- (h) *The Protestant Religion we will maintain; God Helping Us.* It contains the following poem:

**Lines on Mr Samuel Boal.**

Tune – “Derry Walls.”

It was in the month of April, in the year 1904,  
 We heard the famous Mr Boal, who was often heard before;  
 He left the city of Belfast and came to Coleraine town,  
 To preach to loyal Orangemen and keep the rebels down.

For influence and power, Mr Boal he takes the lead,  
 He is fighting for the colours for which our fathers bled and died;  
 And long may we support him, for country and for King,  
 To unfurl the Orange banner o’er every Popish ring.

God spare him long to reign down here:  
He is loyal, good, and true;  
He still supports the good old cause –  
The Orange and the Blue.  
When any Orange meeting comes  
We can have him at our head;  
He's an honour to our system,  
And by him we will be led.

He's putting down the Popery,  
Which would destroy our land;  
But we'll let them know we're loyal and true,  
By the sound of an Orange band.  
Coleraine brethren, stand up, be true;  
And don't forget the laws;  
Be loyal to King and country,  
For the sake of the Orange cause.

Unfurl your Orange banner, boys,  
O'er every land and sea;  
And keep down Popish knavery –  
We wish to still be free.  
Long life and praise to Mr Boal,  
Who supports the British crown;  
He came forth with loyal colours,  
From the streets of Belfast town.

He is fighting for the Orange cause,  
And escaped the Fenian balls,  
For the worthy sires who stood behind  
Old Derry's maiden walls.  
May the Lord watch over him sincere,  
And be his kind Defender,  
And keep his watchword firm and true –  
No Popery; No Surrender.

AN ENNISKILLEN ORANGEMAN.

As the above pamphlets make clear, Samuel Boal was active in Scotland, as he had been in Belfast, as a preacher, lecturer, pamphleteer, and speaker at public meetings. As indicated above, one of his granddaughters, Belle McVittie (1.2.9.1.2), states that many of his public meetings in Motherwell were held by the Old Fountain outside the railway station. Unfortunately, his papers, with one major exception, contain no information about his speaking activities while he lived in Scotland.

The exception is his activities as a “recruiter” for the British Army during World War I. It is not clear exactly when these activities started but he received a letter dated 27 August 1915 – addressed to him at 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell – from H.J. Creedy, Private Secretary, saying:

“I am desired by Lord Kitchener to thank you for your letter of the 25th. instant, and to say that he is interested to learn of your efforts on behalf of recruiting.”

He also received a hand-written letter dated 29 August 1916 – addressed to him at “Mabel Street (Imperial British League, Motherwell)” – from Philip Sassoon, Private Secretary, General Headquarters, British Armies in France, saying:

“Sir Douglas Haig wishes me to thank you very much indeed for your kind letter which he very much appreciated. Sir Douglas sends you his best congratulations on your excellent poem.”

Among his papers are several photographs showing him – usually in a frock coat and top hat – speaking at recruiting meetings. They include the following:

- (a) A picture with the caption “Pastor S. Boal inspecting the boys of the Naval Cadets, Saturday, 30<sup>th</sup> October 1915. ‘The Last Stand’.”
- (b) A picture with the caption “Pastor S. Boal addresses Business men of the City of London at the Royal Exchange, 8<sup>th</sup> November 1915.”
- (c) An Alfieri Picture Service (Fleet Street) photograph with the caption “Pastor S. Boal the well-known Irish preacher speaking from a captured German Gun keeps the London crowd smiling while he gets Recruits, Trafalgar Square, 25<sup>th</sup> November 1915.”
- (d) A photograph with the caption “‘Help the Fund’ . Pastor S. Boal, the well-known Irish preacher, made a special appeal for the Cavell Memorial Fund while speaking at a recruiting meeting at Trafalgar Sq.”
- (e) A *Daily Mirror* photograph showing Pastor Boal holding the remnants of the hat of a conscientious objector with the caption “‘The Huns Are My Brothers’: Conscientious objections were evinced to a conscientious objector at a recruiting meeting in Trafalgar Square and the man who said the ‘Germans were his brothers’ was somewhat roughly handled.”

Samuel Boal’s speeches at public meetings during the early years of World War I were probably part of the voluntary recruiting movement organised by, among others, the Earl of Derby, L.S. Amery, the Unionist MP, and subsequently the Parliamentary Recruiting Committee. Their aim was to induce local authorities and political organisations to form civilian recruiting committees and arrange public meetings at which distinguished speakers encouraged men to volunteer for Kitchener’s New Armies. Unpaid speakers were used whenever possible, but fees ranging from one-half to two guineas a day were paid whenever necessary. The Navy League was particularly active in the civilian recruiting movement and, given Boal’s later connection with the League in Canada (see below), he may have become involved in the recruiting campaign through this body. (See Peter Simkins, *Kitchener’s*

Army: *The Raising of the New Armies, 1914-16*, especially pp. 52-4, 61-2, 121-3; and John Morton Osborne, *The Voluntary Recruiting Movement in Britain, 1914-1916* (New York: Garland, 1982), p.17.)

Samuel Boal sailed “intermediate” class (presumably second cabin) from Liverpool on 26 January 1917 aboard the S.S. *Scotian*, arriving at St John, New Brunswick on 5 February at 1000. The *Scotian* was owned by the CPOS [Canadian Pacific Ocean Services Ltd]; her master was John Williams; her tonnage was 6,442; on this trip she carried 362 passengers (129 second cabin and 233 steerage), and none were held at quarantine. Samuel Boal’s occupation was recorded as clergyman, his religion as Presbyterian, and his destination as Toronto. He travelled inland to Toronto on the Canadian Pacific Railway. He apparently did not intend to stay in Canada for he was listed as a “tourist”.

He is listed in *Might’s Toronto City Directory* for 1921 as the Rev. Capt. S. Boal, home 548 Parliament Street. In the 1922 *Directory* his address is the same and he is referred to simply as the Rev. S. Boal.

Among Samuel Boal’s papers is the following handwritten note:

“Gordon’s [Donald Gordon Boal?] Father  
Fair, blue-eyed. 6’2” tall.  
Irish  
Recruited for Kitchener’s Army  
in Trafalgar Square & through  
that was offered to come to Canada  
to start Navy League there.  
Has preached in nearly  
every church in Toronto and many other  
cities.  
Fiercely anti-R.C. JCM[?]”

A “Warrant” from the Navy League of Canada, Ontario Division, dated 15 July 1918, proclaims Samuel Boal to be competent to perform the duties of Lecturer and Organiser in the League. He is also described as a “Chaplain” of the Navy League of Canada in some of its literature. The Navy League of Canada was affiliated with the Navy League of the British Empire. It had three primary purposes: to educate the public about the importance of the Navy and the Mercantile Marine; to raise funds for the relief of British and Canadian sailors and their dependents by, among other things, establishing Sailors’ Homes, Institutes and Hospitals; and to encourage volunteer Naval Brigades for boys and young men in which they could receive practical and theoretical instruction in seamanship to prepare them for service in the Mercantile Marine.

During the period April-July 1918, Samuel Boal led a campaign in Ontario to organise local branches of the Navy League of Canada and to raise funds for it. He spoke at a variety of public meetings sponsored by churches, Chambers of Commerce, and such bodies as the Imperial Order of the Daughters of the Empire, the Rotarians, and Orange Lodges in Windsor, Detroit, Walkerville, Chatham, London, St Thomas, Sudbury, North Bay, Haileybury, Cobalt, New Liskeard, Timmins, and Cochrane.

His meetings were well publicised in advance and his speeches were reported favourably and at length by the local press. The *Chatham Daily Planet* (18 April 1918) and other papers described him as “a real Irishman, genial, whole-souled and full of vim and fire”. He was billed at a lecture at the

Grand Opera House in Sudbury on 26 May 1918 as the “Naval Chaplain and great Irish Orator”, and in Haileybury on 9 June 1918 and Timmins on 30 June 1918 as “this Gifted Irish Orator”. The flyer for his speech in Haileybury also pointed out:

“Don’t fail to hear him. He has received the thanks of Lord Kitchener and the citizens of London, Eng. for his services to the Army and Navy.”

In Cochrane he was one of several speakers at a meeting of local Orangemen and the *Cochrane Northland Post* (circa 8 July 1918) reported that the “Rev. Mr. Boal, with his ever ready Irish wit and humour was clearly the favourite of the evening”. Clearly, as newspapers often pointed out, he was a “forceful speaker”. Indeed, he received a letter addressed to him at 218 Carlton Street, Toronto, from Major J.A. Patton, 182nd Battalion, Canadian Expeditionary Force, saying: “I have been requested by Colonel Cockburn, Officer Commanding of my Battalion, to invite you to speak in Oshawa on Sunday, March 24<sup>th</sup>. We have heard of your ability along this line and would like to have you there if it can be arranged. . . Oshawa is about thirty-five miles from Toronto, a very thriving town, and you are sure of a large audience.”

His speeches were often accompanied by the showing of “views” and slides. The flyer for his meeting on 3 July 1918 at the New Empire Theatre, Timmins stated that:

“Pictures of scenes in France and Flanders and the work of the British Fleet will be shown; also the wonderful picture of the sinking of the Lusitania”.

His speeches were highly patriotic, praising “our boys” and denouncing “the Hun”. Their content is reflected by the titles of his two basic sermons – “The Great Fight” and “The Enemy at the Gates” – and of one of his standard speeches – “France and Flanders and the Heroes of the Deep” – as well as by newspaper reports. That in the *Sudbury Star* (29 May 1918) is fairly typical:

### “Chaplain Boal Flays Kaiser at Navy Meeting

#### **War Not Over Until He is Hung as a Criminal, a Murderer.**

Sudburians have heard many war-time addresses from the platform of the Grand theatre in the last few years, but never have they heard the Kaiser flayed in so masterly and forcible a manner as on Sunday night from the lips of Chaplain (Rev.) A. [sic] S. Boal, speaking in the interests of the Navy League. Chaplain Boal, an Irishman by birth, won fame as a recruiter in London in the early days of the war, and is now in Canada to raise funds for the widows and orphans of merchant sailors who have lost their lives in the war. In his address he publicly thanked Copper Cliff for a donation of \$2,500 and Sudbury for \$500. Another \$80 was given by those who attended Sunday night’s meeting.

#### **Flayed the Kaiser.**

Chaplain Boal flayed the Kaiser, ‘the big bluffer of Europe,’ in no uncertain manner, and it took well with the audience. After relating atrocities committed in Belgium and Northern France, citing the case of a boy of nine and a girl of fifteen with their hands cut off, and of having held in his own arms a girl of seventeen who had been brutally outraged by German soldiers, the speaker said: ‘As long as I have an Irish tongue in my head I will insist that he be tried, not as a prisoner of war – not as a hostage – but as a criminal, as a murderer, and may the Lord have mercy on his rotten carcass.’

### **The Irish Question.**

Speaking of the Irish question Chaplain Boal charged that the Sein Feiner, “born with no brains,” had disgraced his native land – Ireland. Someone was to blame in allowing Germans to be at large for years of this war, in which propagandists were given an opportunity to poison the minds of the people. If all aliens had been locked up promptly there would have been no trouble today, was the opinion of the speaker. This war had not started in 1914, but in 1909, when German agents first invaded Ireland.

### **Why Britain Entered War.**

‘Is it not better to die free men than to live as conquered cowards?’ asked the speaker. Britain entered the war with a heavy heart, not counting the cost; not for aggrandizement, but to preserve the liberties of smaller and weaker nations. There were only two courses open – one led to debasement and degradation [sic], the other to fame and honor. Needless to say, the latter path was chosen.

### **Canada’s Part in War.**

Chaplain Boal ridiculed the oft-repeated phrase that Canada was fighting for England. This was more work of the enemy. Canada was not fighting for England because England was fighting for herself and Canadians were fighting for Canada. Is it not better to fill the graves of Germany, and 300,000 had been filled since the Hun began his last big offensive, than to fill the graves of Canada?

### **About the Navy.**

The speaker’s remarks were interspersed by many amusing anecdotes. Speaking of the navy he said that thirteen million men had been carried in three years of war and only 3,700 lost. He did not think he was giving away any secrets when he said the submarine was beaten – it no longer counted as a factor in the winning or losing of the war. Fifty thousand sailors had given their lives, including 14,000 merchant sailors, but let it be said that no British sailor, despite the ever-lurking danger, had refused to sail.

‘It is for the widows and orphans of these men that I appeal for help. The government has made no provision for them. It is not charity I am asking for; if you think it is charity I say keep your money – we do not want it – but it is your duty to give to this cause, and as long as I can prevent it not one of these dependents will fill a pauper’s grave.’

At the conclusion the speaker showed a series of lantern slides dealing with the early recruiting days of the war. Patriotic songs were sung by the audience while the collection, which netted \$80, was being taken. Mayor Morrison was chairman.”

According to Vernon Boal (b. 1938; 1.2.9.2.3) as reported by Lorna Kerr (1.2.4.5.1.1), Samuel Boal assisted the pastor at Bayview Presbyterian Church while he lived in Toronto.

A death announcement and the following obituary appeared in the Toronto *Evening Telegraph*, Wednesday, 7 June 1922; this article, without the picture, was reprinted in the *Motherwell Times*, 30 June 1922:



## “FRIEND OF NAVY MEN DEAD

CAPT. REV. SAMUEL BOAL

After Several Months Illness, Capt. Boal Died This Morning - Personally Thanked by Kitchener.  
Capt. Rev. Samuel Boal, Dominion representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society, and late of the Navy League, passed away this morning at the Toronto General Hospital after several months' illness.

He was born in Belfast, Ireland, 58 years ago. In his early days he took a prominent part with Y.M.C.A. work in Belfast and was an active member of the Orange Order in that city.

During the Great War he devoted his energies to recruiting in London for the army, and between 1914 and 1916, he personally enlisted over ten thousand recruits.

## THANKED FOR WAR SERVICES

For his services to the Empire he received the personal thanks of the late Lord Kitchener, with an illuminated address from the citizens of London.

Coming to Toronto in 1917, he was engaged with the Navy League of Canada in the promotion of the naval service for the Dominion, relinquishing the work last fall to become the representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society. Besides his widow, he leaves four sons and four daughters. Interment will take place Friday at Mount Pleasant Cemetery.”

The following obituary appeared in the Toronto *Mail and Empire*, Thursday, 8 June 1922, p.2:

“Capt. Rev. Samuel Boal, who died yesterday in the Toronto General Hospital after several months' illness, was Dominion representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society and formerly prominent in the Navy League. Born in Belfast, Ireland, 58 years ago, he was an active member of the Orange Order in that city. During the Great War he did valuable work in London in recruiting, being credited with causing ten thousand men to enlist between 1914 and 1916. He received the personal thanks of the late Earl Kitchener and an illuminated address from the citizens of London for his services. He came to Toronto in 1917 and was engaged with the Navy League of Canada in promoting, the naval service of the Dominion, resigning last fall to become the representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society. Surviving him are his widow, four sons and four daughters. Interment will take place Friday in Mount Pleasant Cemetery.”

A death announcement on p. 7 added that he had been a Captain in the Navy League and that his funeral would occur on Friday at 2pm from his late residence, 548 Parliament Street.

The following article, together with a picture of him in the uniform of the Navy League, appeared in the Toronto *Evening Telegraph*, Friday, 9 June 1922; this article, without the picture, was reprinted in the *Motherwell Times*, 30 June 1922:

## “REV. (CAPT.) S. BOAL BURIED

Many Pay Tribute to Worker on Behalf of Sailors.

The funeral service was held this afternoon at two o'clock, from his late residence, 548 Parliament Street, of Capt. (Rev.) S. Boal, Dominion representative of the British and Foreign Sailors' Society. Rev. Mr. McIlroy, of Cowan Ave. Presbyterian Church, assisted by I. Bellshaw, conducted the services both at the home and at the graveside in Mount Pleasant Cemetery.

The casket was covered with many floral tributes, among them being wreaths from the British and Foreign Sailors' Society, three from different departments of the T. Eaton Co., the Trouble Dept. Hydro Electric System, the Misses Foster, and others. Among those present at the service were: Justice J. Craig, Dr. C. Copp, S. Thurston, S.L. Gorbell, representing the British and Foreign Sailors' Society; M. MacNichol, and many others from different organizations. The pall-bearers were: Wm. and Albert Boal, sons, Mr Cameron, of the Northern Community Church, I. Bellshaw, Niagara Falls, Ont., W. Reid, Toronto and S.L. Gorbell.

The chief mourners were: Mrs S. Boal, four sons, Albert, William, Donald and Samuel, four daughters, Mrs. L. McVittie, and the Misses Margaret, Florence and Emily Boal, James Stewart, C.H. Blackmore and Mr. Carton.”

The *Motherwell Times*, 9 June 1922, p.4 carried the following death announcement:

“At Toronto, on 7th June, after a lingering illness, Pastor S. Boal, late of Motherwell; by cablegram.

We loved him in life, he is dear to us still,

But in grief we must bend to God's holy will,

Our sorrow is great, the loss heavy to bear,

But angels, dear father, will tend you with care.

Inserted by his sorrowing son and daughter, also son-in-law and daughter-in-law.”

When he died, he was evidently buried wrapped in a Union Jack.

He is buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.9a

Her birth certificate gives her place of birth as above in the Registration District of Ulverston, Sub-district of Cartmel; the family bible gives her place of birth as Grange-over-Sands. Hence the full place of birth is probably Field Broughton, near Cartmel and Grange-over-Sands. Her birth certificate shows her as the daughter of Henry Postlethwaite, grocer's assistant, and Mary Jane Postlethwaite (née Jameson). Her marriage certificate gives her father as William Henry Postlethwaite (deceased); it also indicates that the witnesses at her wedding were Charles Postlethwaite and Sarah Meneely. She was married “by licence” according to the rites and ceremonies of the Church of Ireland. She is described on her marriage certificate as a “dressmaker”.

Her mother, Mary Jane Jameson, died on 19 August 1870 aged 29, and her father subsequently married Jane Amnesly. She was from Belfast and Henry Postlethwaite subsequently moved his family there. He died in 1882. See also n. 1.2a.

According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), Emma was well educated and she encouraged her husband to educate himself. (The birth certificate of her daughter Sarah Emily (1.2.9.4) indicates that she made her mark in registering the birth, which suggests that she was not well educated; but this is almost certainly a registration error because she signed her marriage certificate.)

She signed the Ulster Declaration on 28 September 1912 and gave her address as 58 Jerusalem Street, Belfast. She must have made a special trip to Belfast in order to sign because she was normally resident in Scotland at this time. The other signatories resident at 58 Jerusalem Street were members of the Culbert family. She and her husband had previously lived at 58 Jerusalem Street in 1903; see n. 1.2.9.

Sarah Emily Boal and her children – William, Margaret, Emily, Albert, Florence, and Donald – sailed “steerage” class from Glasgow on 22 October 1919 aboard the S.S. *Corsycaw*, arriving at Quebec at 2200 on 30 October (landing at 0710 on 31 October). The *Corsycaw* was owned by Canadian Pacific Ocean Services Ltd; her master was A Rennie; her tonnage was 7,272; on this trip she carried 1,297 passengers (481 second cabin and 816 steerage), and 9 were held in quarantine. Sarah Emily Boal’s occupation was recorded as “housewife”; the family’s amount of cash as \$35; her religion (and that of her children) as Church of England; and her destination as Toronto to join her husband.

She is listed in *Might’s Toronto City Directory* as having a house at 548 Parliament Street between 1923 and 1938 inclusive, and at 132 Craighurst Avenue between 1939 and 1953. Buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16.

Emily returned to Motherwell in 1932 to visit her daughter, Lily McVittie, and on her return to Canada she wrote to Sayers Bamford (1.2.4.4a) saying that his children would have a much better life in Canada. In 1933 he visited Waygateshaw (and Belfast) and his children subsequently went to Canada to live with him. See the history of the Bamfords.

According to Joe and Christina McVittie (1.2.9.1.3 and 1.2.9.1.3a), Emily had a stepsister Jane, who married a Mr Havern. They had an only son, Gilbert, who owned a house in Millisle, near Donaghadee, Northern Ireland. See n. 1.2a.

See photograph in Section 6.

Kenneth McVittie (b. 1947; 1.2.9.1.3.1) has compiled a much fuller genealogy of the Postlethwaite family.

See below.

See below.

See below.

See below.

See below.

1.2.9.6

See below.

1.2.9.7

See below.

1.2.9.8

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1	<b>JANE ELIZABETH (Lily) ARDREY BOAL &amp;</b>	27 Sherbrook St, Belfast	29Dec1911	21	Templars Hall, Parkhead St, Motherwell		25Jun1969	78	Bronchopneumonia left hemiparesis	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
1.2.9.1a	<b>ROBERT (Bobby) McVITTIE</b>	25 Williams Rows, Motherwell	29Dec1911	20	Templars Hall, Parkhead St, Motherwell		9Feb1982	91	Acute myocardial infarction	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
1.2.9.1.1	Sara <i>Emily</i> Postlethwaite	115 Wellington St, Motherwell	16Aug1940	27	St Columba's Ch., Glasgow		31Mar2002	89	?	?
1.2.9.1.2	Annabella (Belle, Buntie)	115 Wellington St, Motherwell	13Dec1941	27	Robbs Restaurant, Motherwell		20Aug2002	88	?	?
1.2.9.1.3	Joseph (Joe) Ballantyne	115 Wellington St, Motherwell	1Aug1941	24	St Andrew's Ch., Carlisle		20Feb1996	79	Massive intra-abdom- inal haemorrhage; ruptured abdominal aortic aneurysm	Cremated, Masonhill, Ayr
1.2.9.1.4	Samuel (Sam) Boal	Motherwell Maternity Hospital	22Mar1951	25	South Dalziel Ch., Motherwell	16Apr1984				

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.1

According to Emily, Belle and Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1.1, 1.2.9.1.2 and 1.2.9.1.3), Lily Boal and her first three children went to Canada in the summer of 1922 and stayed there until March 1924. They went out on "The Cassandra" and returned on "The Montcalm". The objective of the trip was to visit Samuel and Emma Boal and to see at first hand whether Canada would be an attractive place to live. Samuel Boal died shortly before they arrived in Toronto and Emma Boal had appendicitis while they were there, so Lily Boal stayed on longer than she had planned to look after her mother. Robert McVittie did not accompany them because he had a good job at Colvilles iron and steel works which, given the depressed economic conditions of the 1920s, he did not wish to exchange for possible unemployment in Canada; in addition, he did not want to leave his parents on their own in Scotland.

At her marriage, which was performed according to the forms of the United Free Church of Scotland, she lived at 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell. Her marriage certificate gives the place of marriage as 55 Carfin Road, Wishaw, but an article, together with a golden wedding anniversary photograph, in the *Motherwell Times*, 5 January 1962, p.16 states that they were married in Parkhead Street Temperance Hall by the Rev. Duff McDonald, minister of South Dalziel Parish Church. The McVittie family bible gives the place of marriage as the Parkhead Street Templars Hall, Motherwell, and Emily McVittie claimed that this is correct. She and her husband lived for many years at 54 (previously numbered 21) George Street, Motherwell. She died at Law Hospital, Carlisle.

According to Emily McVittie, Lily played the piano by ear; her favourite tune was “The Dear Little Shamrock”.

Her penultimate name is spelt Ardrey on both her birth and death certificates, but Ardrey in the McVittie family bible and on her marriage certificate, and both Belle and Emily McVittie claimed Ardrey is correct. The name Adelaide appears after Elizabeth and before Ardrey on her death certificate, which her son Samuel signed as the informant.

He is described as an “ironwork stocktaker” on his marriage certificate and on his daughter Emily’s birth certificate, as an “iron shearer’s assistant” on his daughter Belle’s birth certificate, as an “ironwork shearman” on his son Joseph’s birth certificate, as an “ironworker” on his son Samuel’s birth certificate, and as a “steel shearer” on Joseph’s marriage certificate; he worked for 53 years at the now defunct Colvilles Iron and Steel Works. At his marriage he lived at 10 Lockend Street, Motherwell, and at 45 Macdonald Street, Motherwell at the birth of his son Samuel. According to Kenneth McVittie (1.2.9.1.3.1), his grandfather Robert McVittie was at one time secretary of the Motherwell and Wishaw Town Band and his son, Joe McVittie, played a cornet in the band. The band often played on Sundays on the green in front of 54 George Street and elsewhere in Motherwell and Wishaw to raise funds for instruments and other expenses.

He died at his daughter Belle’s home, 35 Albion Tower, Motherwell.

A middle name, Ballantyne, appears on neither his birth nor death certificates, but is given on his wife’s death certificate, which his son Samuel signed as the informant. Emily McVittie said that the family’s oral tradition suggests that the McVitties are distantly connected to R.M. Ballantyne (1825-94), the author of such novels for boys as *Coral Island*.

Son of Joseph Ballantyne McVittie, an iron puddler, and Elizabeth McVittie (née Cunningham); they were married on 31 December 1889 at Dalziel; he was born on 19 May 1867 and died aged 64 on 11 February 1932 and was interred in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section D, Lair 133 on 13 February 1932; she was born on 17 March 1867 and died aged 65 on 26 September 1932 and was interred in the same plot on 28 September 1932.

1.2.9.1.1 See below.

1.2.9.1.2 See below.

1.2.9.1.3 See below.

1.2.9.1.4 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.1	SARA <i>EMILY</i> POSTLETHWAITE McVITTIE &	18Dec1912 115 Wellington St, Motherwell	16Aug1940	27	St Columba's Ch., Glasgow		31Mar2002	89	?	?
1.2.9.1.1a	RODERICK ROSS MACDONALD	5Feb1910 6 Ballantrushal, Shader, Isle of Lewis	16Aug1940	30	St Columba's Ch., Glasgow		9Aug2000	90	?	?
1.2.9.1.1.1	Still born son	16Jul1941 Motherwell								Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.1.1.2	Elizabeth Emily Cattriona	18Jan1943 Motherwell	10Jul1965	22	Trinity Ch., Cambuslang					

#### NOTES:

1.2.9.1.1 She was in Toronto in 1922-4 with her mother, Belle and brother Joe (see n. 1.2.9.1). In Scotland she attended Glencairn Primary School and Dalziel High School, and in Canada Winchester School. After obtaining an MA in Humanities from Glasgow University in 1935, she attended Jordanhill Teacher Training College. She then filled a series of temporary teaching posts at schools - Possil Secondary School, Greenhead Special School, Shakespeare School, and St George's Road Secondary School - in the Glasgow area. Her first permanent post occurred in 1938 at Dobbies Loan School, where she remained until her marriage in 1940. She returned to teaching in 1948 at Burnside School, followed by Springfield School in 1951, Wolseley Street School in 1955, Rutherglen Academy in 1958, Netherton School in 1960, Gorbals School in 1964, Gowan Bank School in 1966, and Annfield School in 1967, where she became headmistress and remained until she retired in 1973.

At her marriage she lived at 27 Holyrood Crescent, Glasgow, and after her marriage she lived at 8 Cornwall Avenue, Burnside, Glasgow G73 5AN.

1.2.9.1.1a He was born at 6 Ballantrushal, Shader, his mother's family home, but was brought up in Borve, Barvas, Isle of Lewis, where his father came from. After attending Airidhantuin Primary School in Shader and the Nicolson Institute in Stornoway, he took an MA in Humanities at Glasgow University in 1933. He then attended Jordanhill Teacher Training College, and in 1935 became a teacher at London Road School in Glasgow.

On 25 July 1941 he enlisted in the Royal Air Force as AC2 [Aircraftman, Second Class], Number 1557694. After undergoing basic training at Morecambe, he was posted to Bournemouth, and then did a seven-month course at Walthamstow College in London, followed by a radar training course at the Radar College at Worth Matravers in Dorset. He was then posted to Bunchrew, on the southern shore of the Beauty Firth to the west of

Inverness, and subsequently to Tannach near Wick, where he served as a radar mechanic. In 1942 he was transferred to the RAF Training School at Renscombe Down near Swanage in Dorset, where he was primarily involved in training radar crews and remained until the end of the war. He then re-mustered - initially with the rank of Pilot Officer and subsequently Flight Lieutenant (Number 201340) - as an education officer to prepare RAF personnel for civilian life. In this capacity, he was posted to Bombay, to Koggala on the southern tip of Ceylon (now Sri Lanka), and to Negombo (to the north of Colombo).

He left the RAF in 1947 and taught again for a short time at London Road School in Glasgow, before moving to Bernard Street Secondary School. He then became Deputy Headmaster at Garthamlock School and subsequently Netherton School, from which he retired in 1974.

He had a life-long interest in advanced cartography, and much of his work in this area was published by Trinity College Dublin. He was also greatly interested in Gaelic activities and was a Director, Secretary, Vice-President, and President of the Glasgow Lewis and Harris Association, and its Honorary President.

At his marriage he lived at 21 Borve, Stornoway, Isle of Lewis (but the address given on his marriage certificate is 23 Eskdale Drive, Rutherglen, Glasgow). Son of Murdo Macdonald, general merchant, and Catherine Macdonald (née Maeritichie), who were married on 25 February 1909 at Stornoway.

1.2.9.1.1.1 Interred in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section D, Lair 133 on 18 July 1941.

1.2.9.1.1.2 See below.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.1.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.1.2	18Jan1943	Motherwell	10Jul1965	22	Trinity Ch., Cambuslang					
	<b>ELIZABETH EMILY CATRIONA MACDONALD &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.1.1.2a	10Jan1941	Glasgow	10Jul1965	24	Trinity Ch., Cambuslang					
	<b>HUNTER (Terry) BOWIE HAMILTON</b>									
1.2.9.1.1.2.1	17Dec1967	Carryduff, N. Ireland								
	Fiona Elizabeth									
1.2.9.1.1.2.2	3Jan1970	Glasgow	13Sep1997	27	Crail Parish Ch., Crail, Fyfe					
	Catriona (Katie) Macdonald									

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.1.1.2 She is a teacher. She and her husband have lived in Leeds, Cumberland, Sale, Carryduff (Northern Ireland), Paris, Ndola (Zambia), and London. They currently live at 23 Hammondswick, Harpenden, Hertfordshire AL5 2NR, telephone (01582) 766858, and have a second home at The Granary, Caiplie Court, Caiplie, Fife K10 3JR.

1.2.9.1.1.2a He was a manager with Coates Brothers, an ink and dye manufacturer, for fifteen years. He is now the managing director of MacTac, an international adhesives firm which has its headquarters in Stow, Ohio. Son of Mr and Mrs Baden Powell Hamilton who lived at 17 Campbell Court, Burnside Gate, Glasgow at his marriage; his father was a solicitor.

1.2.9.1.1.2.1 After attending the City of London School for Girls, she went to Leeds University, where she took BA and MA degrees in Economics. She then became the Head of the Economics Department at Oakland College, St Albans, and is currently an executive with the Royal Mail. She is currently living at 34 Elizabeth House, Exeter Close, Watford, Herts. WD1 1AL; telephone (01923) 445196.

1.2.9.1.1.2.2 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.1.2.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.1.2.2 <b>CATRIONA (Katie) MACDONALD &amp;</b>	3Jan1970	Glasgow	13Sep1997	27	Craik Parish Ch., Craik, Fyfe				
1.2.9.1.1.2.2a <b>LEE COLLINS</b>	?	?	13Sep1997	?	Craik Parish Ch., Craik, Fyfe				

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.1.1.2.2 She was baptised in the Scots Kirk, Paris. After attending the City of London School for Girls, she went to Keele University, where she took a BA in English and American Studies. She then worked for Telecommunications Ltd, St Albans and is currently employed in marketing with Smith Bundy Carlson, London. She lives at 40 Candlemas Lane, Beaconsfield, Bucks HP9 1AS; telephone (01494) 680453.

1.2.9.1.1.2.2a Son of Mr & Mrs Peter Collins, Bourne End, Buckinghamshire.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.2	14Feb1914	115 Wellington St, Motherwell	13Dec1941	27	Robbs Restaurant, Motherwell		20Aug2002	88	?	?
	<b>ANNABELLA (Belle, Buntie) McVITTIE &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.1.2a	14Nov1907	108 Windmillhill St, Motherwell	13Dec1941	34	Robbs Restaurant, Motherwell		7Jan1965	57	Chronic bronchitis emphysema acute; congestive cardiac failure	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
	<b>WILLIAM (Bill) MILLER</b>									
1.2.9.1.2.1	11Jan1948	Motherwell	11Aug1971	23	Wrangholm Ch., New Stevenston					
	Stuart Glenn									

### NOTES:

1.2.9.1.2 She was educated at Glencairn Primary School, Motherwell, Winchester Street School, Toronto, and Dalziel High School, Motherwell. She was in the Girl Guides as a child.

She was in Toronto in 1922-4 with her mother, Emily and brother Joe (see n. 1.2.9.1). Belle returned to Toronto in 1933 and subsequently worked for the T. Eaton Co. Ltd, travelling in the course of her work to places such as Hamilton, Montreal, St John's, and Nova Scotia. Either before leaving Scotland or after arriving in Canada, Belle conceived an illegitimate child. In a letter dated 25 November 1933 from my mother (Margaret Bamford; 1.2.4.4.1) in Winnipeg to her cousin Margaret Boal (1905-81; 1.2.4.5.1) in Toronto the former writes:

“I was kind of sorry to hear about Belle or as you call her Buntie. Of course I know mums the word Madge. I would never dream of saying any thing. I had a letter a few days before yours from Aunt Emma [Belle's grandmother Emma Boal (1864-1955; 1.2.9a) who was then living in Toronto] and she told me about the expected baby etc. and she said Belle was looking well and getting a lot stouter. I wish Belle could afford to come to Winnipeg. You know Madge I feel so much indebted to Belle's mother [Jane Elizabeth (Lily) Ardrey McVittie (née Boal) (1890-1969; 1.2.9.1), who took in my mother Margaret (Madge) Ada Boal (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4)] money will never repay for what she did for me & I can just understand how poor Belle will feel. If she could only get a job it would help her a great deal.”

In 1938 she returned from Canada to Scotland for a holiday and to visit the British Empire Exhibition in Glasgow. Although she intended to return to Canada, the war intervened, she got married, and she never went back. In Scotland she worked initially in the Fashion Department of the Dalziel Cooperative in Motherwell and then for Anderson and Boyes, a manufacturer of engineering and coal mining equipment. She gave up paid employment when she married, returning after the death of her husband to work for T. Baird & Son, a large department store in Hamilton which was subsequently taken over by Wilsons, where she remained until she retired.

The Banns of her marriage were proclaimed in the South Dalziel Parish Church, Motherwell, but she was married in Robbs Restaurant because of a blackout in the Church. She lived at 35 Albion Tower, Motherwell, Scotland, ML1 1XG.

See photograph in Section 6.

#### 1.2.9.1.2a

He was educated at Dalziel Public School and became Dux of the school. He was a friend of Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1.3). He became an apprentice painter and sign writer in 1921 with the firm of Hurst Nelson (possibly known as Hurst McLean at that time). He subsequently worked as a painter with Cowiesons for ten years, and in 1937 he went to work for Croft, an automotive bodybuilding and engineering company in Glasgow. He joined the Royal Navy on 25 June 1941 (Official Number JX285484) as an Ordinary Seaman, served in trawler minesweepers, and was invalided out in 1945 because of bronchitis. His Service Certificate describes him as follows: height, 5'8"; chest, 34½"; hair, brown; eyes, hazel; complexion, fresh. Following his demobilisation, he took up employment with London Scottish, a bus and coach building firm, and in 1958 returned to Croft as foreman of the paint shop. He is described as a "coach painter (foreman)" on his death certificate; he died at Law Hospital, Carlisle and his usual residence is given as 5 Cumbrae Drive, Motherwell. According to his widow, "his work as a sign writer was greatly admired in the trade; he had great skill".

Son of William Miller, who is described as a "wagon work labourer" on his son's birth certificate and a "riveter" on his son's death certificate, and Elizabeth Miller (née Kesley) who were married on 30 August 1907 at Dalziel.

#### 1.2.9.1.2.1

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.2.1

	<b>Date of Birth</b>	<b>Place of Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.2.1	11Jan1948	Motherwell	11Aug1971	23	Wrangholm Ch., New Stevenston				
1.2.9.1.2.1a	25Apr1948	Motherwell	11Aug1971	23	Wrangholm Ch., New Stevenston				
1.2.9.1.2.1.1	10Apr1974	Motherwell							
1.2.9.1.2.1.2	9Jun1977	Motherwell							

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.1.2.1

After attending Glencairn Street Primary School and Dalziel High School, Motherwell, he entered Glasgow University in 1966 to study dentistry but left after one year. He then worked for British Steel for twelve years, leaving them to join Inspectorate, a Swiss company which inspects potentially hazardous systems (e.g., refineries, offshore oil platforms) for firms such as Shell and BP. He participated in a management buy out of the UK part of the company and is currently the Director of Engineering Assurance for the new company IN-SPEC. He lived at 54 Avon Avenue, Whiteshaw Estate, Carluke from 1971 to 1993, and now resides at 201 Devonside Road, Carmichael, Douglas Water, Lanarkshire, ML12 6PQ; telephone (01555) 880491.

1.2.9.1.2.1a

After attending New Stevenston Primary School and Dalziel High School, she trained as a teacher at Jordanhill College of Education. She then taught at New Stevenston Primary School and currently teaches at Crawforddyke Primary School in Carluke.

1.2.9.1.2.1.1

He was educated at Carluke Primary School and Carluke High School, and is currently reading History at Strathclyde University.

1.2.9.1.2.1.2

He was educated at Carluke Primary School and Carluke High School, and is currently undertaking an agricultural engineering apprenticeship with Daniel Ross, an agricultural engineering firm in Lanark.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.3	10Aug1916	115 Wellington St, Motherwell	1Aug1941	24	St Andrews Ch., Carluke		79	Massive intra-abdom- inal haemorrhage; ruptured abdominal aortic aneurysm	Cremated, Masonhill, Ayr
1.2.9.1.3a	26Dec1918	7 Melville Place, Carluke	1Aug1941	22	St Andrews Ch., Carluke		78	Ischaemic heart disease; chronic renal failure	?
1.2.9.1.3.1	8Mar1947	58 Shieldhill Rd, Carluke	21Jan1972	24	Registration Office, Martha St, Glasgow				
1.2.9.1.3.2	13Jul1950	Bellshill, Scotland	20Aug1971	21	Auld Kirk, Ayr				

#### NOTES:

1.2.9.1.3 He was in Toronto in 1922-4 with his mother, Emily and sister Belle (see n. 1.2.9.1). He attended Glencairn Primary School and Dalziel High School in Motherwell. While in Canada, he attended Winchester School.

In 1931 he became a sales clerk with Hunter Blair in Glasgow and remained with them until joining the army in March 1940. He enlisted in The Cameronians (Scottish Rifles) (no. 3250978) at Hamilton, Lanarkshire, on 15 May 1940 and between then and his release to the Army Reserve on 31 May 1946 served in Scotland (Huntley), England, Ireland, Madagascar, India, Persia, Sicily, Italy, France and Germany. He was awarded the 1939-45 Star, Italy Star, France & Germany Star, Defence Medal, and War Medal 1939-45.

After the war ended, he returned to Hunter Blair as a sales representative. He was subsequently employed as an engineer's progress clerk at Anderson and Boyes, Motherwell; a departmental charge hand at McLaren, Son & Co, Glasgow; a sales representative at Law, Dawson & Co, Glasgow; a sales representative at Hunter Blair, Glasgow; a sales representative at a warehouse in Dunfermline; and a sales representative at Arthur & Co. Glasgow.

He became an elder of the Auld Kirk, Ayr in 1964. On weekends and some evenings he played the trumpet in a dance band, "The Mariners", in the Marine Hotel, Troon, Ayrshire and later at the Turnberry Hotel, Turnberry, Ayrshire.

He lived for many years at 39 Forehill Road, Holmston, Ayr, Scotland KA7 3DU.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.9.1.3a

She attended Carluke High School, where she won a gold medal in athletics, and Coatbridge Technical School. Before her marriage, she was employed as a shop assistant at her grandfather's newsagent shop in Burnside, Glasgow, and later at Harris Tobacconist in Glasgow. Following her marriage, she was a counter assistant at both Rutherglen and Lanark Post Offices, and subsequently worked at Arthur and Co. in Glasgow until it was bombed out during World War II. As her children got older, she returned to work in 1959 as a counter assistant at Watson & Woods in Ayr. In 1962 she purchased a ladies and children's wear shop at 163 Ayr Road, Prestwick Toll, Prestwick, Ayrshire, and ran it until it was sold in December 1989. She died at St Helier Hospital, Carshalton, Surrey.

She lived at 58 Shieldhill Road, Carluke at her marriage.

Daughter of James Wylie, railway clerk, and Christina Irvine Wylie (née Dempster); they were married on 16 June 1914 in Carluke. At his daughter's birth, James Wylie was a corporal (no. 238002) in the 5th Battalion, Scottish Rifles.

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.9.1.3.1

See below.

1.2.9.1.3.2

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.3.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.3.1	8Mar1947	58 Shieldhill Rd, Carluke, Lanarkshire	21Jan1972	24	Registration Office, Martha St, Glasgow				
	<b>ROBERT KENNETH McVITTIE &amp;</b>								
1.2.9.1.3.1a	24Jun1949	Listowel, Co. Kerry, Ireland	21Jan1972	22	Registration Office, Martha St, Glasgow				
	<b>SHEILA (Lulu) CARMODY</b>								
1.2.9.1.3.1.1	24Oct1974	Irvine, Ayrshire							
	Alistair								
1.2.9.1.3.1.2	17Sep1976	Irvine, Ayrshire							
	Ceri								

#### NOTES:

1.2.9.1.3.1

After attending Ladywell Primary School in Motherwell, Holmston Primary School in Ayr, and Ayr Academy, he entered Glasgow University in 1965 to study medicine. He left after a year and subsequently enrolled in Strathclyde University, where he took a BSc in Biology in 1971. He then held a variety of jobs - teacher, eel trapper, fisherman, fork-lift truck driver - before entering Jordanhill Teacher Training College, where he graduated in 1975 with a secondary school teaching certificate in Chemistry and Biology. He obtained a Diploma in Education from Glasgow University in 1977 and an external LLB from the University of London in 1989.

He taught – primarily biology and general science – in various secondary schools between 1975 and 1989 and was also a Further Education Superintendent during 1975-80. He joined Croydon College as a Lecturer in Law in 1989 and became a Senior Lecturer in Law there in 1991.

He has had a variety of hobbies and interests. At school he was interested in swimming, golf, rugby and judo. Later he took up sailing and was a member of the Prestwick Sailing Club, and in his late thirties joined St Nicholas Golf Club in Prestwick. Since moving to England, he has been a member of Warlingham Judo Club - where he gained a green belt before having to give up the sport due to sciatica - and is currently interested in walking - he has completed the 100 miles of the South Downs Way from Eastbourne to Winchester - and genealogy. He lives at 35 Banstead Road, Purley, Surrey, CR8 3EB. Tel: (0181) 668 7240.

1.2.9.1.3.1a

After attending Lyreacrompane Primary School in County Kerry, she went to the United States with her Aunt Kitty and Uncle Bill Bates. She lived and went to school in San Diego, California (1961-3), Lexington, Kentucky (1963-5), and Fort Worth, Texas (1965-7). She then returned briefly to Ireland before entering St John's and St Elizabeth's Hospital, London, where she became a State Registered Nurse in 1971. She then entered the Royal



Maternity Hospital, Rottenrow, Glasgow, where she became a State Certificated Midwife in 1972 and worked as a theatre midwife. She moved to Dalmeilington, Ayrshire in 1974 and took a series of part-time positions in hospitals in Ayr and Glasgow and, in addition, ran a bed and breakfast. In 1989 she became a Community Midwife G Grade for the Doon Valley, Ayrshire. In 1990 she moved with her husband and family to Purley, Surrey and the following year became a Community Midwifery Sister at St Helier Hospital. Her hobbies and interests include reading and knitting.

Daughter of Michael Carmody, farmer at Glashnacree, Lyreacrompane, and Sheila Carmody (née Kennelly).

#### 1.2.9.1.3.1.1

After attending Ayr Grammar School, Kyle Academy, Ayr, and Purley Sixth Form College, he worked for a year as a barman in “The Square Pub”, owned by an uncle in Abbeysteale, County Limerick, Ireland. He then entered Dundee Institute of Technology to study Quantity Surveying but subsequently left and enrolled in Paisley University, where he is currently registered as studying for a BSc in Mathematics and Computing. He is taking time out from his studies at the moment and is employed by the Kelly Agency inputting customer computer data for British Gas in Croydon. He is interested in all forms of sport, including marathon running and playing football for Holmesdale in the Surrey League.

See below.

#### 1.2.9.1.3.1.2

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.3.1.2**

**Burial Place**

**Age at Cause of Death**

**Date of Death**

**Date of Divorce**

**Place of Marriage**

**Age at Marriage**

**Date of Marriage**

**Place of Birth**

**Date of Birth**

1.2.9.1.3.1.2 **CERI McVITTIE**

17Sep1976 Irvine, Ayrshire

1.2.9.1.3.1.2. ?

1.2.9.1.3.1.2.1 Aidan Alejandro Michael

3Nov2015 Epsom Gen. Hosp., Epsom

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.1.3.1.2

After attending Ayr Grammar School, Kyle Academy, Ayr, and Woodcote High School, Purley, she entered East Surrey College, where she obtained a Diploma in Communications in 1995. She stayed on at the College for an additional year to take a City and Guilds Certificate in 16mm filming and still photography, before undertaking a career in TV or film production. Her interests include reading, travel and photography.

1.2.9.1.3.1.2a ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.3.2

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.9.1.3.2	13Jul1950	Bellshill, Lanarkshire	20Aug1971	21	Auld Kirk, Ayr				
1.2.9.1.3.2a	1Jul1947	18 Wills Rd, Ayr	20Aug1971	24	Auld Kirk, Ayr				

**CHRISTINE  
KARLA  
McVITTIE &**

**HUGH  
FRANCIS  
MACRORIE**

Blair Claydon

Calum Wylie

Ainsley Kirstin  
Frances

#### NOTES:

1.2.9.1.3.2 She was educated at Holmston Primary School, Ayr (1955-62) and Ayr Academy (1962-7), and during this period worked part-time as a hairdresser in Morgenthaler, Ayr. She worked at Finnies the Electricians in Ayr during the summer of 1967 and then worked as a teller at the National Commercial Bank (which merged with the Royal Bank of Scotland), remaining there until 1976 when her first child was born. Between 1981 and 1984 she and her husband ran consecutively a bread and breakfast establishment, a hotel, and a car-parts business. Since 1994 she has worked for the Inland Revenue in Lytham St Anne's. Her hobbies include gardening and browsing in antique shops. She and her husband have lived at 1 Croffthead Road, Ayr; 30 Willow Park, Ayr; 22 Eglinton Terrace, Ayr; the Strathdon Hotel, 28 Chad's Road, Blackpool; 435 Central Drive, Blackpool; 20 Fordway Avenue, Leyton, Blackpool; and currently live at 27 St James Road, Blackpool.

1.2.9.1.3.2a After attending Braehead Primary School and Russell Street School in Ayr, he started work as a petrol and parking attendant at Tweedies Garage, Ayr, where he went on to train as a motor mechanic. He then moved as a motor mechanic to Gilchrist the Bakers in Ayr and subsequently to Western Scottish Motor Transport (Western SMT), and finally as a foreman mechanic to Kerr of Galston. He and his wife then ran a bed and breakfast at 22 Eglinton Terrace in Ayr from 1981 to 1983; the Strathdon Hotel, 28 St Chad's Road, Blackpool from 1983 to 1989; and The Pit Stop, a car-parts business, from 1989 until 1994. He currently works as a service and maintenance engineer for Ring Electrics. He enjoys watching football and playing golf.

Son of Hugh Doig Macrorrie, fellmonger [a person who deals in animal skins and hides], and Doris Frances Macrorrie (née Claydon), who were married on 12 August 1944 at Chatham.

1.2.9.1.3.2.1

He attended Ayr Grammar Primary School and, after he moved to Blackpool at seven years of age, Thames County Primary School, Collegiate High Secondary School, and Blackpool Sixth Form College. He then worked full-time for MacDonalds for a year, before returning to Blackpool Sixth Form College, where he is now (1997) in his second year. He enjoys watching and playing football and many other sports.

1.2.9.1.3.2.2

After attending Thames County Primary School, Collegiate High Secondary School, and Blackpool Sixth Form College, he is currently (1997) studying for a BTech in Sports at Bispham Fylde College in Blackpool and working part-time for MacDonalds. He is interested in all kinds of sports.

1.2.9.1.3.2.3

She attended Thames County Primary School and Collegiate High Secondary School in Blackpool, and is currently working there part-time as a waitress in a hotel. She is interested in art and design and hopes to go to college to study these subjects.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4	5Aug1925	Motherwell Maternity Hospital	22Mar1951	25	South Dalziel Ch., Motherwell	16Apr1984			
1.2.9.1.4a	23Sep1925	Motherwell	22Mar1951	25	South Dalziel Ch., Motherwell	16Apr1984	12Dec2017		
1.2.9.1.4.1	3Feb1953	London, England	25Aug1973	20	St Mary's Ch., Higham, Kent	?			
1.2.9.1.4.2	13Jun1954	London, England	7Sep1974	20	All Saints Ch., Hartley, Kent				
1.2.9.1.4.3	11Aug1956	London, England	Bachelor						
1.2.9.1.4.4	1Dec1960	42 Coniston Rd, Bromley, Kent	?	?	Common Law				
1.2.9.1.4.5	18Jun1964	"Ochiltree", Gorse Way, Hartley, Kent	8Apr1988	23	Gravesend Registry Office				
1.2.9.1.4.6	11Aug1967	Dartford, Kent	15Jul1995	27	Langtons Registry Office, Hornchurch, Essex				

NOTES: 1.2.9.1.4

He lives in sheltered accommodation at 32 Tainter Road, Hadlow, Tonbridge, Kent, TN11 0HL. Tel: (01732) 851049. He is registered as blind or partially sighted. He worked previously as a "house parent" in the De La Rue School in Tonbridge.

1.2.9.1.4a

She was educated at Knowtop Primary School, Dalziel High School, Motherwell, and the Royal Scottish Academy of Music and Drama. She is a professional musician who has worked as a peripatetic music teacher for the Kent Music School since 1966; she also gives piano lessons to private pupils at her own home. In addition, she is the musical director of the local Gilbert and Sullivan Opera Society in Hartley.

She obtained a judicial separation from her husband in 1970, a decree nisi on 29 February 1984 and a decree absolute on 16 April 1984.

Her father, Arthur Low junior, was a “foundling” who went on to establish a pattern making firm in Motherwell, which made wooden shapes for manufacturing moulds for steel pouring.

She lived at “Ochiltree”, 42 Coniston Road, Bromley, Kent for a while, moved to Hartley in 1963-4, and since 1984 has lived at 43 Wellfield, Hartley (near Dartford), Kent, DA3 7EG. Tel: (01474) 704188.

1.2.9.1.4.1 See below.

1.2.9.1.4.2 See below.

1.2.9.1.4.3 He is a marketing manager with Atlas Equipment. His address is 341 Lordship Lane, Tottenham, London N17 6AE. Tel: (0181) 885 2683.

1.2.9.1.4.4 See below.

1.2.9.1.4.5 See below.

1.2.9.1.4.6 See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4.1	3Feb1953	London, England	25Aug1973	20	St Mary's Ch., Higham, Kent	?1976			
1.2.9.1.4.1a	c. 1954	Gravesend?	25Aug1973	c. 19	St Mary's Ch., Higham, Kent	?1976			
1.2.9.1.4.1	3Feb1953	London, England	23Aug1980	27	Methodist Ch., Sarisbury Green, Southampton	?1989			
1.2.9.1.4.1b	2Feb1958	Colchester?	23Aug1980	22	Methodist Ch., Sarisbury Green, Southampton	?1989			
1.2.9.1.4.1	3Feb1953	London, England	27Nov1993	40	Registry Office, Lyminster, Hampshire				
1.2.9.1.4.1c	14Jul1950	RAF Halton, Hertfordshire	27Nov1993	43	Registry Office, Lyminster, Hampshire				

NOTES: 1.2.9.1.4.1

After attending Shortland Primary School, Bromley, and Gravesend Grammar School, he took a BA in Modern Languages (French and Russian) at Lancaster University in 1977. He worked as a social worker in Bristol, Southampton, Winchester and other places between 1978 and 1983. He then went to Saudi Arabia, where he worked as a teacher for two years and as a manager of a construction firm for one year. On returning to England in

1986, he took a position as a social worker with a Housing Association. In 1989 he went to La Saint Union Teacher Training College in Southampton, qualifying as a primary school teacher the following year, and since then has taught at Bevoirs Town Primary School in Southampton. He regularly takes part in triathlons and also enjoys cooking and gardening. His address is 7 Homeway Cottage, Eling, Hampshire SO40 9JQ. Tel: (01703) 862052.

1.2.9.1.4.1a

She was in the same class at school as Jane McVittie (b. 1954; 1.2.9.1.4.2). Her father was a machine operator and her mother a school dinner lady and at her marriage lived in School Lane, Higham, Kent. While she was married to Arthur McVittie, she was a student at Poulton-le-Fylde Teacher Training College in Lancashire.

1.2.9.1.4.1b

While she was married to Arthur McVittie, she was a social worker. Daughter of Jack Lemmon who was a career soldier in the British Army.

1.2.9.1.4.1c

A daughter of a Group Captain in the Royal Air Force who retired in 1950 to lead a peripatetic life with his family on a sailing yacht, her early education was spread over several schools. She was mainly educated at Wootenly House Preparatory School in Ash, Kent and at Simon Langton School for Girls in Canterbury, which she left at sixteen.

She lived in the United States for about eighteen years where, among other things, she married and later divorced ? Cooney; worked as a karate instructor, being the Western States Karate Champion in 1986; visited Tokyo for about eighteen months; and then completed her high school education, took a BSc in Physiology at UCLA in 1990, and qualified as a teacher. She is currently a teacher in the same school as her husband and her interests include gardening, martial arts, and listening to classical music.



**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4.2	13Jun1954	London, England	7Sep1974	20	All Saints Ch., Hartley, Kent					
1.2.9.1.4.2a	9Dec1948	London, England	7Sep1974	25	All Saints Ch., Hartley, Kent					

1.2.9.1.4.2.1 James (Jamie)  
Kendal

1.2.9.1.4.2.2 Alastair  
Matthew

NOTES: 1.2.9.1.4.2 She works as a part-time shop assistant in an antique shop. Lives at Lucks Farm, West Down Lane, Burwash Common, East Sussex TN19 7JJ. Tel: (01435) 883264.

1.2.9.1.4.2a He is a project manager with IBM.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4.4	1Dec1960	42 Coniston Rd, Bromley, Kent	1993	33	Common Law				
1.2.9.1.4.4a	6Nov1963	50 East Rd, Stratford, West Ham, London	1993	30	Common Law				
1.2.9.1.4.4a.1	14Sep1986	Whitechapel, Tower Hamlets, London							
1.2.9.1.4.4a.2	12Dec1988	Whitechapel, Tower Hamlets, London							
1.2.9.1.4.1	31Aug1995	Ashford, Kent							

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.1.4.4

He was educated at Longfield Primary School, Longfield Secondary School, and between 1977 and 1981 at the London College of Furniture. He is a furniture designer and restorer, and runs his own business at Hale Place Studios, High Halden, Ashford, Kent. He was in the Territorial Army (Royal Artillery) from 1986 to 1989 and parachuted with them. His address is Little Surenden, Ashford Road, Bethersden, Kent TN26 (3DL?). Tel: (01233) 820112.

1.2.9.1.4.4a

She previously had a common law union with Timothy John Palmer who is the father of Katherine and Matthew.

1.2.9.1.4.4a.1

Daughter of Johanna Gutteridge and Timothy John Palmer.

1.2.9.1.4.4a.2

Son of Johanna Gutteridge and Timothy John Palmer.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4.5

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4.5	18Jun1964	“Ochiltree”, Gorse Way, Hartley, Kent	8Apr1988	23	Gravesend Registry Office					
1.2.9.1.4.5a	17May1966	25 Essex Rd, Gravesend, Kent	8Apr1988	21	Gravesend Registry Office					

1.2.9.1.4.5.1 Kirsty Louise

1.2.9.1.4.5.2 Amy Louise

1.2.9.1.4.5.3 Harley Wilson Arthur

1.2.9.1.4.5.4 Bethany Louise

NOTES: 1.2.9.1.4.5

He was educated at Longfield School. He initially worked for Art Into Landscape and is currently the major contracts manager and buyer for FIGG Landscaping. At school he was keen on athletics, successfully competing in the 400 and 800 metres, and also ran for the Dartford Harriers. He used to play for the New Ash Green Rugby Club and currently plays for the Ashford Rugby Club, where he is also Subscription Secretary and Tour Organiser. His address is 51 Nine Acres, Kennington, Ashford, Kent, TN24 9JN. Tel: (01233) 611120.

1.2.9.1.4.5a

She was educated at Raynehurst Primary School and Thames View Secondary School in Gravesend. She worked for a time as a waitress in the Ashford International Hotel and is currently a full-time housewife and mother.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.1.4.6**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.1.4.6	<b>FERGUS (Fergie) ROY McVITTIE &amp;</b>	11Aug1967 Dartford, Kent	15Jul1995	27	Langtons Registry Office, Hornchurch, Essex				
1.2.9.1.4.6a	<b>LORRAINE DEBORAH PROWSE</b>	10Sep1961 14 Belitha Villas, London	15Jul1995	33	Langtons Registry Office, Hornchurch, Essex				
1.2.9.1.4.6.1	Hayley Emma	10Aug1991 London, England							
1.2.9.1.4.6.2	Jack Arthur	12Oct1994 Basildon, Essex							

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.1.4.6

Following a period of working for his brother Roddy, he was employed by a food warehouse. He currently works for Manpower at IBM. He and his wife had a Common Law union for ? years prior to their marriage in 1995. His address is 49 Astley, Grays, Essex RM17 6UZ. Tel: (01375) 396366.

1.2.9.1.4.6a

She is a qualified caterer. She works full-time as a housewife and mother during the week, and at weekends does part-time work in a cinema in Lakeside.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2	26Jan1892	Belfast	c. 1931?	c. 39?	? Toronto		28Dec1973	81	Cancer of?	Cremated, ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.2a	4Dec1906	Woodstock, Ontario?	c. 1931?	?	?		c. 16Oct1995	88	Blood poisoning	Cremated, ashes interred Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.2.1	22Jul1932	Toronto	28Jun1958	25	? Belleville, Ontario					
1.2.9.2.2	3Jun1934	Toronto	6Oct1956	22	? Toronto		16Dec1972	38	Complications following flu	Cremated, ashes interred at St John the Evangelist Ch., Grande Centre, Alberta
1.2.9.2.3	26Nov1938	Toronto	18Jul1959	20	? Toronto					

### NOTES: 1.2.9.2

No trace of his birth in the state records, 1889-96. His date of birth is taken from the Boal/Postlethwaite family bible.

According to Isobel (Boal) Connor (b. 1913; 1.2.4.5.5), he started to trace the Boal family tree. He was born in Belfast and went with his parents to Motherwell around 1905.

In the Census of Population for 1911, when he was 19, he is described as a boiler maker's helper. In the same year, he joined the Army (see below). In his father's papers are several photograph-postcards, popular at the time, which he sent to his mother or his sister, Margaret (Sissie) at 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell, during his pre-war days in the Army. The first is postmarked 4 June 1912 from Symington, Lanarkshire; the second is from Cupar postmarked 15 February (probably 1913); the third is postmarked 13 June 1913 from Lockerbie; the fourth is postmarked 19 June 1914 from Hawick; and the fifth is postmarked 24 June 1914 from Hawick.

The following article about William Boal, together with his picture, appeared in the *Protestant Alliance Magazine*, October, 1916:

#### “A DARDANELLES HERO

The accompanying photo is of Trooper William Boal, of Lanarkshire Yeomanry, who joined his regiment at the outbreak of war [see below; he actually joined in 1911]. He is the son of Pastor Boal, of Motherwell and Belfast, the well-known Protestant preacher. He was wounded on October 15th, 1915, at the Dardanelles, and since then has undergone several operations, which he has borne with great patience. He has been the recipient of a silver watch from some of his father's friends in London, as an expression of regard for him in view of the suffering he has undergone. We ask the prayers of God's children that he may be restored and spared to his parents, who have exerted themselves to assist many other suffering soldiers.”

In his father's papers is a clipping dated 24 April 1918 from a newspaper in Chatham, Ontario which reports that William had written to his father to tell him that he had been granted his discharge after being in hospital for two and a half years following wounds received in battle and saying, “I will be lame for life, but what of it?”.

No trace of his service record was found in the Public Records Office (WO363/B2076, WO364/291. 4913, 5049). But the Rolls to Campaign Medals (WO329/997, 2679, 3031) indicate his entitlement to the British War and Victory Medals, the 1915 Star, and the Silver War Badge. They also indicate that he served with the Royal Scots Fusiliers after his time with the 1/1-Lanarkshire Yeomanry; that his army number was 296152; and that he enlisted on 1 April 1911 and was discharged on 4 April 1918.

His son Vernon has his father's uniform and cavalry boots.

He returned to Motherwell after the war and emigrated to Canada in 1919 with his mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9a. The ship's manifest gives his intended occupation in Canada as “mechanic”. He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* between 1921 and 1953 inclusive as an employee of the Toronto Hydro. He is shown as rooming at 548 Parliament Street between 1921 and 1931 inclusive, and having a home at 366A Balfour in 1932, at 301 Wolverleigh Boulevard between 1933 and 1945 inclusive, and at 307 Wolverleigh Boulevard between 1946 and 1953.

See photograph in Section 6.

His ashes are interred in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Mausoleum, N<sup>th</sup> Room, Niche 102.

1.2.9.2a Her family came from Germany and settled around Guelph and Kitchener (known as Berlin until World War I), Ontario. Leslie Ewart (b. 1960; 1.2.9.2.2.2) believes she was born in Woodstock, Ontario.

1.2.9.2.1 See below.

1.2.9.2.2 See below.

1.2.9.2.3 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.1	22Jul1932	Toronto	28Jun1958	25	? Belleville, Ontario					
1.2.9.2.1a	20Apr1930	Toronto	28Jun1958	28	? Belleville, Ontario					
1.2.9.2.1.1	8Dec1963	Toronto	29May1988	24	?Toronto					
1.2.9.2.1.2	15Apr1965	Toronto	14Oct1989	24	?United Ch., Toronto					

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.2.1 He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* in 1952 as a driver at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd with rooms at 307 Wolverleigh Boulevard. He is 6'3" tall. According to Leslie Ewart (1.2.9.2.2.2), he spent three years at the Royal Military College in Kingston, Ontario, followed by one year at the University of Toronto, and obtained a science degree. He subsequently worked as an administrator at Ontario Hydro. He lives at 100 Brentcliffe Road, Toronto, Ontario, M4G 3Y9. Phone (416) 425 5503.

1.2.9.2.1a As a youngster, she lived in Edmonton, Alberta.

1.2.9.2.1.1 See below.

1.2.9.2.1.2 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.1.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.1.1	8Dec1963	Toronto	29May1988	24	?Toronto					
	<b>DAVID RAYMOND BOAL &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.2.1.1a	14Jan1963	Toronto	29May1988	25	?Toronto					
	<b>DARLENE REEVE</b>									
1.2.9.2.1.1.1	29Feb1992	North York, Ontario								
	Corey David									

NOTES: 1.2.9.2.1.1 He is adopted. He lives at 3 Kilpatrick Crescent, Holland Landing, Ontario L9N 1H6.

1.2.9.2.1.1a ?



### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.1.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.1.2	15Apr1965	Toronto	14Oct1989	24	?United Ch., Toronto					
	<b>DIANA ELIZABETH BOAL &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.2.1.2a	1Nov1963	Belgrade, Yugoslavia	14Oct1989	25	?United Ch., Toronto					
	<b>MIRSAĐ PITA</b>									
1.2.9.2.1.2.1	14Jan1994	Toronto								
	Kathleen Natasha									
1.2.9.2.1.2.2	29Sep1995	Brampton, Ontario								
	Connor Gabriel									
1.2.9.2.1.2.3	12Feb1997	Cambridge, Ontario								
	Cameron Thomas									

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.2.1.2

She is adopted. She was married on 7 October 1989 in a Muslim ceremony and the Christian ceremony took place a week later. She was educated at Northlea Public School (1969-79), North Toronto Collegiate (1979-84), and the University of Toronto (1984-88) where she majored in International Relations, Russian and East European Studies. She has worked part-time since 1988 as a co-ordinator in a small Toronto marketing firm. She lives at 71 Lisbon Pines Drive, Cambridge, Ontario N1R 8A1. Telephone (519) 6248655.

1.2.9.2.1.2a

He and his parents emigrated from Yugoslavia to Canada in 1969, and he became a Canadian citizen in 1970. He was educated at Alderwood Collegiate, Toronto (1977-82), and the University of Toronto (1982-86) where he majored in Computer Programming, Philosophy and French. In 1986 he co-founded and began work at Betacorp Multimedia, a company which specialises in creating CD-ROMS for multimedia applications.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2	3Jun1934	Toronto	6Oct1956	22	? Toronto		16Dec1972	38	Complications following flu	Cremated, ashes interred St John the Evangelist Church, Grande Centre, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2a	15Feb1934	Saint John, New Brunswick	6Oct1956	22	? Toronto					
1.2.9.2.2.1	7Oct1957	Chicoutimi, Quebec	Bachelor							
1.2.9.2.2.2	29Jul1960	Bistroff, Moselle, France	Spinster							
1.2.9.2.2.3	12Sep1962	Bistroff, Moselle, France	14Nov1987	25	? Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.4	16Apr1964	Montreal, Quebec	7Apr1994	29	? Jasper, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.5	29Oct1965	Montreal, Quebec	Common Law, 1989	24	Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.6	6May1967	Montreal, Quebec	Bachelor							
1.2.9.2.2a	15Feb1934	Saint John, New Brunswick	? 1974	c. 30	Edmonton, Alberta	? 1985				

1.2.9.2.2.a.a	<b>EDNA ISABEL LEWIS</b>	?	Aberdeen, Scotland	? 1974	? 1985	Edmonton, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2.a.a.1	Stanley Lewis	?				
1.2.9.2.2.a.a.2	Philip Lewis	?	?			c.1982
1.2.9.2.2.a.a.3	Fiona Lewis	?				
1.2.9.2.2.a.1	Duane Lewis	c. 1968				
1.2.9.2.2.a	<b>ROBERT (Bob) JAMES EWART &amp;</b>	15Feb1934	Saint John, New Brunswick	23/4May1986	52	Jasper, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2.a.b	<b>JUNE BEVERLY MCKENDRICK</b>	18Dec1940	Toronto, Ontario	23/4May1986	45	Jasper, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2.a.b.1	Jillian June Paynter	10Jul1967	Toronto, Ontario	? Dec1992	25	?Edmonton, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2.a.b.2	Allyson Anne Paynter	12Jan1970	Toronto, Ontario	21/22Sep1996	26	?Edmonton, Alberta
1.2.9.2.2.a.b.3	Marnie Marie Paynter	2Apr1971	Toronto, Ontario	Spinster		

NOTES: 1.2.9.2.2 She is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* in 1953 as a typist at Ontario Hydro, with rooms at 307 Wolverleigh Boulevard. She was in the RCAF and met her future husband at Aylmer, Ontario, when they were both stationed there. As was the rule in those days, she left the RCAF when she got married. She died in Winterburn, Alberta.

1.2.9.2.2.a He joined the Royal Canadian Navy in 1952 during the Korean War. He subsequently transferred to the RCAF, where he continued the remainder of his military career, retiring in 1972 and settling in Alberta. He then worked as an assistant air traffic controller at Edmonton International Airport from

- about 1974 to 1980, when he retired early for health reasons. He lived at 10523 - 30 Avenue, Edmonton, from 1986 until 1997, when he moved to 11235, 37<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Edmonton.
- 1.2.9.2.2.1 As a result of his father's frequent change of posting in the RCAF, he attended a variety of schools in St Hubert, Quebec; and Cold Lake, Genesie, Grande Centre, Stony Plain, and Edmonton, Alberta. He currently works in Edmonton for Public Works Canada, Corporate Management Branch. He lives at Apt. 4, 10932 - 79th Avenue NW, Edmonton, Alberta T6G 0N9. Telephone: (403) 439 9195.
- 1.2.9.2.2.2 As a result of her father's frequent change of posting in the RCAF, she attended a variety of schools in St Hubert, Quebec; and Cold Lake, Grande Centre, Winterburn, Edmonton, and Stony Plain, Alberta. She attended the University of Alberta at Edmonton between 1978 and 1984, graduating with a BA in Political Science. In 1992-93 she attended Macquarie University in North Ryde, New South Wales, Australia, graduating with an MA in International Communications. She was in the Canadian Armed Forces, Primary Naval Reserve, working at Maritime Forces Pacific Headquarters, Esquimalt, British Columbia during 1996-7. In September 1997 she began a MSc in Shipping, Trade and Finance at City University, London, England, and is currently living at Flat 307, Francis Rawley Court, 16 Brisit Street, London EC1M 5RN; telephone (0207) 505 5699, extension 7830.
- 1.2.9.2.2.3 See below.
- 1.2.9.2.2.4 See below.
- 1.2.9.2.2.5 See below.
- 1.2.9.2.2.6 As a result of his father's frequent changes of posting in the RCAF, he attended a variety of schools in Winterburn, Edmonton, Stony Plain, and Red Deer. He left school in 1983. He is in the Royal Canadian Navy and is also a Master Seaman in the naval reserve. He is presently (May 1997) serving on HMCS Nanaimo. His address is HMCS Nanaimo, Maritime Operations Group Four, P.O. Box 17000 Stn Forces, Victoria, British Columbia V9A 7N2.
- 1.2.9.2.2.a Her maiden name was Whyte.
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.1 ?
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.2 ?
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.3 ?
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.1 He was adopted by Robert Ewart.
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.b She worked for Public Works Canada. She is now retired but does part-time childcare.
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.b1 See below.
- 1.2.9.2.2.a.b2 See below.

1.2.9.2.2a.b3

A child of June McKendrick's marriage to Harry Paynter. She works in her brother-in-law Bradley Barber's (1.2.9.2.2a.b1a) restaurant, "On Thirty-Fourth", so called because it is on 34th Street, Edmonton.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2.3**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2.3	12Sept1962	Bistroff, Moselle, France	? Dec1980	18	? Ontario	c. 1986				
1.2.9.2.2.3a	?	?	? Dec1980	?	? Ontario	c. 1986	?	?	Seizure ?	?
1.2.9.2.2.3.1	9Oct1981	Kingston, Ontario								
1.2.9.2.2.3.2	19Jul1983	Belleville, Ontario								
1.2.9.2.2.3	12Sept1962	Bistroff, Moselle, France	14Nov1987	25	?Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.3b	22Oct1964	Beaver Lodge, Alberta	14Nov1987	23	?Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.3.3	6May1988	Edmonton, Alberta								

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.2.2.3

After graduating from Lindsey Thurber Comprehensive High School, Red Deer, Alberta in 1980, she returned to higher education in 1996 to study teaching. She lived at 12935-109 Street NW, Edmonton, Alberta T5E 4Y3 until October 1997.

- 1.2.9.2.2.3a ?
- 1.2.9.2.2.3.1 At present (1996) she is in Grade 10 at Bonnie Doon High School in Edmonton. She was adopted by David Melin.
- 1.2.9.2.2.3.2 At present (1996) she is in Grade 8 at Rosslyn Junior High School in Edmonton. She was adopted by David Melin.
- 1.2.9.2.2.3b He is a general auto technician and is employed with a Chrysler dealer. His interests are cars and music.
- 1.2.9.2.2.3.3 At present (1996) she is in Grade 3 at Lauderdale Elementary School in Edmonton.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2.4**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2.4	16Apr1964	Montreal, Quebec	7Apr1994	29	? Jasper, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.4a	29Jun1961	Burin, Newfoundland	7Apr1994	32	? Jasper, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.4.1	2Jan1990	Edmonton, Alberta								
1.2.9.2.2.4.2	27Nov1992	Edmonton, Alberta								
1.2.9.2.2.4.3	5Jan1997	Edmonton, Alberta								

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.2.2.4

As a result of her father's frequent change of posting in the RCAF, she attended nine different schools in twelve years. She then enrolled in Career College, Edmonton in 1987, graduating with honours as a legal assistant. She is the executive assistant to the President of Phoenix Insurance Brokerage. She lives at 233 Southridge NW, Edmonton, Alberta T6H 4M9. Telephone (403) 437 2173.

1.2.9.2.2.4a

He is the ninth of thirteen children. He moved to Alberta in 1980 and met his wife-to-be in 1988. He currently works for Neptune Coring in Edmonton.



## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2.5

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2.5	29Oct1965	Montreal, Quebec	Common Law, 15Jun1990	24	Edmonton, Alberta				
1.2.9.2.2.5a	27Apr1953	Blairmore, Alberta	Common Law, 15Jun1990	37	Edmonton, Alberta				

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.2.2.5

She obtained all her education in Alberta: Grade I at Grande Centre Elementary School, Grade II at Winterburn Elementary and Junior High School, Grades III-V at Brookside Elementary School in Edmonton, Grade VI at Meridian Heights Elementary School in Stony Plain, Grades VII and VIII at Stony Plain Junior High School, Grade IX at Eastview Junior High School in Red Deer, Grade X at Linsey Thurber Comprehensive High School in Red Deer, Grade XI at Strathcona Comprehensive High School in Edmonton, and Grade XII at Ross Sheppard Composite High School in Edmonton. After leaving school in 1983, she worked at a variety of jobs, and in 1990 enrolled in the Continuing Education Centre in Edmonton, where she received an Advanced High School Diploma in 1993. She graduated with a nursing qualification from the Misericordia Hospital School of Nursing in 1996 and is currently seeking employment as a nurse. Her address is 3203 - 82nd Street NW, Edmonton, Alberta T6K 3M9. Tel: (403) 4615127.

1.2.9.2.2.5a

He was born in Blairmore, Alberta but shortly thereafter his family moved to Swift Current, Saskatchewan, and then in 1954 to Edmonton. He received all his education in Alberta, graduating from high school in 1971 in Caroline, Alberta. He is a Licensed Operating Engineer (mobile and hoisting equipment). He has been employed since 1971 at C.W. Carry Steel and Fabrication Ltd., Edmonton, where he is currently the yard foreman. He was intending to get married on 21 August 1998 at which time he was going to change his name from Dyck to Richards.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2.a.b1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2.a.b1	10Jul1967	Toronto, Ontario	? Dec1992	25	?Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.a.b1a	?	?	? Dec1992	?	?Edmonton, Alberta					
1.2.9.2.2.a.b1.1	21Sep1994	Edmonton, Alberta								
1.2.9.2.2.a.b1.2	17Dec1996	Edmonton, Alberta								

NOTES: 1.2.9.2.2.a.b1

A child of June McKendrick's marriage to Harry Paynter. She is a nurse.

1.2.9.2.2.a.b1a

He owns a restaurant called "On Thirty-Fourth", so called because it is on Thirty-Fourth Street, Edmonton.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.2.a.b2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.2.a.b2 <b>ALLYSON ANNE PAYNTER &amp;</b>	12Jan1970	Toronto, Ontario	21/22Sep1996	26	?Edmonton, Alberta				
1.2.9.2.2.a.b2a <b>CURTIS MERRISON</b>	?	?	21/22Sep1996	?	?Edmonton, Alberta				

NOTES: 1.2.9.2.2.a.b2 A child of June McKendrick's marriage to Harry Paynter.

1.2.9.2.2.a.b2a He works for an engineering firm.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.2.3**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.2.3	26Nov1938	Toronto	18Jul1959	20	? Toronto				
1.2.9.2.3a	31Jan1941	Toronto	18Jul1959	18	? Toronto		39	Cancer?	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto/ Markham?
1.2.9.2.3.1	21Aug1964	Toronto							
1.2.9.2.3.2	20Jan1968	Toronto					24	?	? Markham
1.2.9.2.3	26Nov1938	Toronto	20Sep1985	46	? Toronto	11Nov1994			
1.2.9.2.3b	23Jul1941	? New Brunswick	20Sep1985	44	? Toronto	11Nov1994			

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.2.3 He lived at 219 Fincham, Markham, Ontario L3P 4B4 until 1997.

1.2.9.2.3a ?

1.2.9.2.3.1 He is single and a member of a motor cycle club called Satan's Choice. His address is 218 Lawrence Avenue West, Toronto, Ontario M5M 1A8.

1.2.9.2.3.2 He was killed while riding his bicycle by a van driven by a drunken driver. The following report of the accident appeared in the *Markham Economist and Sun*, 12 September 1992:

**“Charge Laid  
Markham cyclist killed**

A Markham man was struck and killed while bicycling on 14<sup>th</sup> Ave. Thursday evening.

Whitney Boal, 24, was cycling with a friend. They were riding west on 14<sup>th</sup> Ave. just east of McCowan Rd. when Boal was hit from behind by a westbound van at 9:10 p.m. Police said he was not wearing a bicycle helmet.

The injured man was rushed to Markham Stouffville Hospital where he was pronounced dead at 10:40 p.m. Boal was employed as an associate operations specialist by IBM and worked at the company’s distribution facility on 14<sup>th</sup> Ave.

The second cyclist, Darcy Dumas, who was riding in front of Boal, was not injured.

York Regional Police charged the van driver, 31-year-old Gregory Cutaia of Richmond Hill, with impaired driving causing death.”

1.2.9.2.3b ?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.3

	<b>Date of Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.3	2Apr1894	30 Little Grosvenor Street, Belfast	Spinster			3Jun1971	76	?	Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto
1.2.9.3a									
1.2.9.3.1	30Jun1916	18 Maryville St, Belfast				15Apr1917	9m	Laryngismus stridulus	Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.3

Her name was registered as Sarah Emily on her birth certificate and as Mary Ann in the Boal-Postlethwaite family bible. (There is no trace in the state records of the birth in Belfast of a Mary Ann or Margaret Boal, 1894-1907.) She was nicknamed Sissie – the usual familiar name for Mary in Scotland – in her early life and is listed as Margaret born 2 April 1894 in her sister Emily’s address book. She appears to have adopted this last name after her move to Canada. Why her name changed is not known. Perhaps her mother did not like the confusion that may have resulted from having a daughter with the same name as her own. But even if such confusion existed, it does not explain why her name changed from Mary Ann to Margaret.

She emigrated to Canada in 1919 with her mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9a. The ship’s manifest gives her name as Mary (see n. 1.2.9.3.1 below) and her intended occupation in Canada as “domestic”; it also records her age incorrectly as 25.

She is listed in *Might’s Toronto City Directory* between 1921 and 1953 inclusive as a labourer, paper box maker, operator, machine operator, or helper at Hinde & Dauch Paper Co. She is shown as rooming at 548 Parliament Street between 1921 and 1938 inclusive, and at 132 Craighurst Avenue between 1939 and 1953 inclusive.

She had an illegitimate child. According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), Margaret deliberately got pregnant to try to force her parents to allow her to marry. Her mother took her to the south of Ireland to have the child and he was then passed off as a child of an Irish relative. Emily McVittie also said that Margaret was a talented pianist.

Kenneth McVittie (1.2.9.1.3.1) met her in Toronto in 1967. She was permanently in hospital at that time suffering from Parkinson’s disease.

Buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16, south corner.

- 1.2.9.3a According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), the father of Margaret's son Charles was a Catholic. Kenneth McVittie's father (Joseph McVittie) told him that Margaret's brothers, William and Samuel, upon learning of her pregnancy went out and beat up the father-to-be.
- 1.2.9.3.1 He was named after a brother of his maternal grandmother, Charles Chatterton Postlethwaite, born 15 December 1868, died 3 September 1908. His birth certificate shows his mother's name as "Mary Boal, a housekeeper", and indicates that Sarah Boal (presumably his grandmother) residing at 14 Maryville Street was present at the birth. (*The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory* for 1916 and 1917 shows Robert Hull, clothpresser, as the occupant of 14 Maryville Street, and James Black, labourer, as the occupant of 18 Maryville Street.) His death certificate gives his mother's name as "Mary Boal, munition worker", and indicates that "Sarah Emily Boal, grandmother", was the informant. He died at his grandparents' home, 35a Mabel Street, Motherwell.
- He is buried in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section B, Lair 2123. The plot was purchased by his grandmother Mrs Samuel Boal (née Postlethwaite; 1.2.9a) of 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell on 10 April 1917 for £3 10s, and on 8 September 1924 it was transferred to Samuel Boal (1897-1992; 1.2.9.4) of 7 Wellington Street, Motherwell. In addition to the remains of Charles Chatterton Boal, it contains those of: Alexander William Boal (1.2.9.4.2; 7 months; interred 2 November 1921), Joseph B. McVittie (8 months; interred 5 January 1924), a still-born Boal (1.2.9.4.5; interred 28 August 1933), William Boal (1.2.9.4.3; 17 years; interred 11 April 1942), and Margaret Boal (1.2.9.4a; 74 years; interred 30 October 1974).

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.4	SAMUEL ADAM BOAL &	5Apr1897	83 Excise St, Belfast	10May1919	22	21 Hope St, Glasgow	17Jan1992	94	Gastric carcinoma	Cremated at Daldowie Crematorium, Glasgow
1.2.9.4a	MARGARET (Peggy) McROBERTS	13Sep1900	Paterson's Land, Muirmadkin, Bellshill	10May1919	18	21 Hope St, Glasgow	25Oct1974	74	?	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.1	Samuel	24Aug1919	Orbiston St, Motherwell	30Aug1946	27	Town Hall, Motherwell	6Sept1994	75	Haemopericardium; ruptured anterior myocardial infarction	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.2	Alexander (Alex) William	10Apr1921	12 Orbiston St, Motherwell				31Oct1921	c. 7m	Pneumonia, acute lobar	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.3	William (Billy)	23Feb1925	Motherwell Maternity Home	Bachelor			8Apr1942	17	Acute military tuberculosis, meningitis	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.4	Margaret Gamble McRoberts	17Oct1926	Motherwell Maternity Home	1947?	21?	?	1957-58	c. 31/32	Renal failure	Long Island, New York, USA
1.2.9.4.5	Stillborn child	c. 28Aug1933	Motherwell							Airbles Cem., Motherwell

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.4

His name is given as Samuel Boal on his birth certificate but as Samuel Adam Boal in the Boal-Postlethwaite family bible. In his father's papers is a newspaper clipping from the *Chatham [Ontario] Daily Planet*, 18 April 1918 which suggests that his son Samuel was in the Scotch Guards during World War I. But there is no trace of him in the index to World War I Campaign Medals, which would normally include all soldiers who served abroad during the War. Nor is there any trace of a service record for him. As a steelworker, he was probably in a reserved occupation.



At his marriage he lived at 35 Mabel Street, Motherwell; at Orbiston Street, Motherwell at the birth of his sons, Samuel and Alexander; at 7 Wellington Street, Motherwell at the death of his son Alexander and the birth of his son William; and at 9 Montalto Avenue at the birth of his daughter Margaret. According to Kenneth McVittie (1.2.9.1.3.1), Samuel Boal was a member of an athletic club, Motherwell Harriers. He worked in Colvilles steelworks (he is described as a steel shearer on the birth certificates of his sons Samuel, Alexander and William and on the death certificates of Alexander and William) until he was 65, and then worked as a night watchman for the next ten years for a company (Motherwell Machinery and Scrap Co.) which melted down old railway locomotives. He used to walk to and from work and was very fit right up to his final retirement at age 75. Later in life he had an inner ear infection which caused dizziness. He lived at 15 Montalto Avenue, Motherwell for many years and died in Strathclyde Hospital, Motherwell.

Samuel Boal was a dedicated Orangeman and in July 1949, in his capacity as the Worthy District Master of the Orange Lodge in Motherwell (Local No. 25), he played the part of King Billy by riding a white horse in full regalia in the Walk (a parade) in Motherwell to mark the 259th anniversary demonstration of the Battle of the Boyne by the Grand Orange Lodge of Scotland. Between 70,000 and 80,000 people from all over Scotland, Northern Ireland and abroad either took part in the procession or lined Motherwell's streets to watch. He did not know how to ride and had to be given lessons beforehand by the Glasgow police. See the *Motherwell Times*, 8 and 15 July 1949. There is also a picture of him in the *Motherwell Times*, 14 July 1950, p.9, showing him leading, in his capacity as Worthy District Master, the Motherwell District Orange Lodges on their annual Walk.

Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1) said that Samuel Boal was a beautiful singer who sang in St Mary's church in Motherwell until a year before his death at 94.

He signed his marriage certificate as S.A. Boal and the death certificate of his son Alexander as Samuel Adam Boal, but he is described simply as Samuel Boal on all other documents, including his birth certificate.

See photographs in Section 6.

1.2.9.4a

At her marriage she lived at 12 Holm Street, Hamilton. She and her sons Alexander (a baby) and William are all interred in Plot 2123B, Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell. Daughter of Alexander McRoberts, who was described as a coal miner on her birth certificate and a labourer on her marriage certificate, and Margaret McRoberts (née Gamble), who were married on 20 July 1881 in Durham, England. Her father made his mark on her birth certificate. She is buried in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section B, Lair 2123.

The following obituary appeared in the *Motherwell Times*, 15 November 1974:

**“MRS. SAM BOAL**

The death occurred of Mrs Margaret Boal, who with her husband, Mr Samuel Boal was extremely well known in the town, particularly in the Jerviston area where she had stayed at 15 Montalto Avenue for 48 years.

Mrs. Boal was P.W.M. of the Order of the Eastern Star, 'Dalziel Chapter,' No. 43 and was also a member of the Lanarkshire District Grand Chapter. She was well known in the area as an Installing Officer. Her husband is a former Worthy District Grand Master of No. 25 District of the Orange Lodge. Mr Boal was also a former Worthy Patron of No. 3 Chapter O.E.S.

During the First World War, Mrs Boal worked on munitions and in the Second World War assisted her husband in his duties as a Civil Defence Corps Warden. In 1950, when Mr Brian Faulkner and Mr Ian Paisley visited Motherwell, Mr and Mrs Boal were responsible for many of the arrangements associated with the visit.

Mrs Boal was a member of St Mary's Church and has been associated with church activities for over 50 years.”

1.2.9.4.1 See below.

1.2.9.4.2 He was called Alexander after his mother's brother. He had a cleft palate. Died at 7 Wellington Street, Motherwell. He is buried in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section B, Lair 2123.

1.2.9.4.3 See below.

1.2.9.4.4 See below.

1.2.9.4.5 Christina McVittie (née Wylie; 1.2.9.1.3a) claimed that Margaret McRoberts miscarried twins and had one still born child. The latter is probably the still born child interred in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section B, Lair 2123 on 28 August 1933 (see n. 1.2.9.3.1).

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.4.1

	<b>Date of Bap.*./Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bap.*./Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.4.1	24Aug1919	Orbiston St, Motherwell	30Aug1946	27	Town Hall, Motherwell		6Sept1994	75	Haemopericardium; ruptured anterior myocardial infarction	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.1a	21Feb1921	73 Wellington St, Motherwell	30Aug1946	25	Town Hall, Motherwell		20Jun1976	55	Carcinoma of stomach with secondaries in liver; peritoneum and omentum	Airbles Cem., Motherwell
1.2.9.4.1.1	2Nov1951	Motherwell	10Apr1979	27	Registration Office, Motherwell	30Nov1984				

#### NOTES:

1.2.9.4.1 He was known as “young Samuel”. Prior to World War II, he had tuberculosis and had to sleep in the open air in a sanatorium. He served in the Royal Navy during World War II. The following article, part of which is quoted below, appeared in the *Motherwell Times*, 13 October 1944, p.5:

#### “SEAMAN’S DEBT TO PENICILLIN

##### **Motherwell Links With Gibraltar**

Able-Seaman Samuel Boal, R.N., one of the first Motherwell men to owe his life to penicillin when he was treated in hospital at Gibraltar for peritonitis in January, 1944, has made a complete recovery and is now returned to sea.

Seaman Boal was treated in a hospital at Gibraltar which has associations with two well-known Motherwell families. . . . Seaman Boal is the son of Mr and Mrs Samuel Boal, 5 Montalto Avenue. He is a former employee of Dalziel Steel Works.”

He worked for some time as a crane driver at Colvilles in Motherwell, and then worked at the Hoover factory in Cambuslang. He lived for many years at 62 Allan Tower, Motherwell. In his will dated 8 July 1993 he named his son, William, as his sole heir and executor.

#### 1.2.9.4.1a

The Banns of her marriage were proclaimed in the Church of Scotland, Carfin, and the Parish Church of St Mary (Dalziel). The marriage ceremony was conducted by William Birrell, minister at Cairns Church, Motherwell. At her marriage she was a “machinist” and lived at 152 Watson Street,

Motherwell. She worked for a time in Smith's clock factory in Carfin. Daughter of John Andrew, coal miner, and Fanny Andrew (née Dewar), who were married on 31 December 1908 in Motherwell.

See photograph in Section 6.

1.2.9.4.1.1

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.4.1.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.4.1.1	2Nov1951	Motherwell	10Apr1979	27	Registration Office, Motherwell	30Nov1984			
1.2.9.4.1.1a	15Jun1954	Motherwell	10Apr1979	24	Registration Office, Motherwell	30Nov1984			
1.2.9.4.1.1	2Nov1951	Motherwell	30Mar1989	37	St Mary's Parish Ch., Motherwell				
1.2.9.4.1.1b	1Apr1957	Perth	30Mar1989	31	St Mary's Parish Ch., Motherwell				
1.2.9.4.1.1.1	12Sep1991	Rutherglen							
1.2.9.4.1.1.2	15Dec1993	Rutherglen							

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.4.1.1

He attended Dalziel High School and played for its former pupils' football team for about ten years. He graduated with a BSc in Chemistry from Strathclyde University in 1973 and from Jordanhill Teacher Training College, Glasgow in 1974. He is the principal guidance teacher at Lenzie Academy, Lenzie, Lanarkshire. He lives at 51 Harvest Drive, Motherwell MC1 2RT. Tel: (01698) 269815.

See photograph in Section 6.

- 1.2.9.4.1.1a At her marriage she was a school teacher living at 74 Shields Tower, Motherwell. Daughter of Harry Irvén Geeza, a fork-lift truck driver, and Margaret Beattie Geeza (née Little).
- 1.2.9.4.1.1b She graduated with a BEd from Notre Dame College of Education, Bearsden, Glasgow, in 1979, and later obtained an external BA in Geography from London University. At her marriage she resided at 211 Brownside Road, Rutherglen. Daughter of Robert Allan Chalmers, an officer with Inland Revenue, and Patricia Chalmers (née Reilly), who married 2 April 1956 in Perth.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.4.3

Date of Bap.* /Birth	Place of Bap.* /Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
23Feb1925	Motherwell Maternity Home	Bachelor				8Apr1942	17	Acute military tuberculosis, meningitis	Airbles Cem., Motherwell

1.2.9.4.3 **WILLIAM (Billy) BOAL &**

NOTES: 1.2.9.4.3

He is described as an "engineering draughtsman (apprentice)" on his death certificate. He died at Wishaw Hospital but his usual residence was 15 Montalto Avenue, Motherwell. He is buried in Airbles Cemetery, Motherwell, Section B, Lair 2123.

The following notices appeared in (probably) the *Motherwell Times*.

"BOAL. - At Wishaw Hospital, on 8<sup>th</sup> April, Billy, aged 17, dearly beloved son of Mr and Mrs Samuel Boal, 15 Montalto Avenue.

There are balms for all our pain,

But when youth, the dream, departs,

It takes something from our hearts,

And it never comes again.

All through his illness

He fought like a champ,

Never complained or quivered,

In his last great struggle

His fight was so hard

In heaven he will get his reward.

- Inserted by brother and sister."

"BOAL. - In loving memory of our dear son and brother Billy, who died April 8, 1942, aged 17.

The happy hours we once enjoyed,

How sweet their memory still,

But death has left a loneliness,

The world can never fill.

- Inserted by his mother, father, Margaret and Samuel (R.N.)."

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.4.4

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.4.4	17Oct1926	Motherwell Maternity Home	1947?	21?	?		1957-8	c. 31/32	Renal failure	Long Island, New York, USA
1.2.9.4.4a	?	?	1947?	?	?		Oct1985	?	?	Cremated

1.2.9.4.4a  
**CHARLES (Charlie) INGRAM**

1.2.9.4.4a.a  
**FLORENCE**

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.4.4

According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), Margaret was very beautiful, and was in some form of well-paid office work in the United States. According to Henry Ingram, Charlie's nephew who lived with him for a while in the USA, she worked in a Mineola clothing factory in Nassau, Long Island.

According to Belle McVittie (1.2.9.1.2), Margaret worked in a shop in Motherwell before she got married. She believes that Margaret and Charlie emigrated to Pittsburgh. They tried unsuccessfully to have a baby and when she went for tests, cancer was diagnosed. (According to her husband's nephew Henry Ingram, the son of her late brother-in-law William Ingram, it is more likely that renal illness, from which she suffered all her life, was the cause of her death.)

According to Billy Boal, Margaret and Charlie emigrated to Long Island, New York or near that area.

Henry Ingram believes that Margaret and Charlie emigrated to the USA in 1947. He also points out that they came back to Motherwell in February 1954 to attend the funeral of Charlie's father.



According to Emily McVittie, Charlie Ingram came from the Motherwell area. He was in the British Army during World War II, and was a prisoner in Stalag (3 or 8?) for several years.

The following article appeared in the *Motherwell Times*, Friday, 2 August 1940:

**“Reported Wounded - Then Missing**

Following on a communication last month from the Army Records Office that their son, Rifleman Charles Ingram, Cameronians, had been wounded in action, Mr and Mrs John Ingram, 23 Wilson Street, have this week learned that their soldier son is now missing.

On June 12 Mr and Mrs Ingram received a letter stating that their boy had been wounded on May 27. The letter further stated that the authorities had not been able to find out to what hospital he had been admitted nor were any other particulars then known, but that directly any further information was available it would be conveyed to his parents. The letter also conveyed the sympathy and regret of the Army Council.

On Wednesday Mr and Mrs Ingram received a further communication from the Army Records Office in which they were informed that Rifleman Ingram had been posted missing as from May 27.

The young soldier was well known throughout Motherwell and district. Only 21 years of age he was called up with the first batch of militiamen and drafted to France in February.

Before he was called up to Army service he was employed as a hairdresser with D. Martin at the Cross. He was also a former member of the No. 9 Company (E.U. Church) of the Motherwell and Wishaw Battalion of the Boys' Brigade.

Mr and Mrs Ingram last heard from their son through the medium of a field postcard dated May 26, the day before the date from which he is posted missing.”

The following article appeared in the *Motherwell Times*, Friday, 13 September 1940, p.9:

**“MISSING SOLDIERS NOW PRISONERS**

**News Received by Relatives**

A letter has been received by the parents of Rifleman Charles Ingram, who reside at Iveagh, Wilson Street, from their son informing them that he is a prisoner of war in Germany.

The letter is in the following terms:-

‘Dear Mother, No doubt by this time you will know that I am a prisoner of war in Germany. I got a bullet through my right arm but the wound is almost healed up now. Otherwise I am quite well. So don't worry about me, we are well treated and the food is good. Remember me to everybody and with hopes to see them all soon. Love to all, Charlie.’

The receipt of this letter was the first intimation Mr and Mrs Ingram had that their son is a prisoner. The letter arrived on Monday morning and a postcard followed two mornings later also from Rifleman Ingram confirming the news in the letter.

Rifleman Ingram was reported wounded on May 27, and as he could not be traced later he was posted missing. He is 21 years of age and before going on Army service was a hairdresser with Mr David Martin.”

The following article, together with a photograph of Rifleman Charles Ingram, appeared in the *Motherwell Times*, Friday, 29 October 1943, on the front page:

#### **“Union Jack Flies at the Gate.**

Tied to a tree in the front garden of the house named ‘Iveagh’, Wilson Street, the Union Jack is proudly flown to welcome home a son of the Ingram family, Rifleman Charles Ingram, Cameronians, who was wounded in Belgium in 1940, and was made a prisoner by the Germans, being sent to a Belgian hospital where he was treated for several months before being sent off to camp in Germany.

A ‘Motherwell Times’ reporter, visiting the Ingram house on Tuesday, sighted the flag as he entered Wilson Street off Allen Street and immediately connected the incident with the repatriated prisoner. The reporter made straight for the house and glancing at the nameplate saw that he had judged correctly.

‘I put up the flag to welcome our boy home’, said Mr Ingram, thoughtfully. ‘He will have no difficulty in finding the old home, flag or no flag, but the flag is there in token of welcome - and a proud welcome at that.’

Mrs Ingram remarked that there was one that Charlie would miss when he returned - his sister Isabella (Mrs Stewart) who died from an illness a short time ago. Their rejoicing over Charlie’s return was mingled with sorrow that Isabella was not there to welcome him like the others.

#### **Charlie’s Own Words.**

Mrs Ingram said that in addition to receiving a wire from Charlie that he had been landed at an English port, they had also received a postcard from him in the following terms:-

‘Dear Mother, - No doubt by this time you have my telegram giving you the good news, so I expect to see you within a few days. We are going to hospital for examination, but it won’t be long, in fact I hope to be sent home straight away, as I don’t need any treatment. I hope you have my suit ready if it is still there - it will certainly be a change to see you all again. I wonder what everything is like in Motherwell - pretty quiet I suppose - but I will see for myself in three or four days from now.’

#### **A Militiaman.**

Rifleman Ingram was called up as a militiaman about the same time as war broke out and after his training he went to France and Belgium with the B.E.F.

When he was wounded and imprisoned in Belgium his whereabouts were unknown to the Army authorities and he was posted as missing. After a long and anxious wait of four months a postcard was received from the Rifleman himself informing his parents that he was in hospital in Belgium. The news was passed on to the headquarters of the soldier's unit and was subsequently confirmed.

Before the war Rifleman Ingram was employed as a hairdresser at Martin's, The Cross."

He emigrated to the United States after the war, where he worked as a hairdresser; he made good money and may have worked at the Waldorf Astoria.

He remarried after Margaret's death, and his widow from his second marriage is Florence Ingram, ? Dougherty Avenue, Glen Cove, Long Island, USA; telephone (516) 671 7434.

He had no children from either of his marriages.

His sister-in-law Mary, the widow of his late brother William, lives at 131 Watson Street, Motherwell ML1 1YR; telephone (01698) 269580.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.5

	Date of Birth	Place of Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.9.5	11May1899	2 Coolederry St, Belfast	Spinster			31Jul1987	88	?	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto

**EMILY  
PARKS  
BOAL**

NOTES: 1.2.9.5

She emigrated to Canada in 1919 with her mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9.a. The ship's manifest gives her intended occupation in Canada as "domestic".

She is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as a packer at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in 1921 and 1922, and as a clerk, sales clerk, or employee at the company between 1923 and 1953 inclusive. She is shown as rooming at 548 Parliament Street between 1921 and 1938 inclusive and at 132 Craighurst Avenue between 1939 and 1953 inclusive. She was also living at this last address in 1955 and 1971.

She was a witness at the marriage of her sister Florence in 1930.

She celebrated her fortieth anniversary with the T. Eaton Co. Ltd on 4 December 1959, receiving a letter of congratulation from the President, and retired (at this time she was working in the China Department) on 31 December of that year.

According to Kenneth McVittie (1.2.9.1.3.1), the company gave Emily Boal a prize (\$100?) in the early 1960s for suggesting that part of the Toronto store should be set up in the style of the original Eaton shop to mark its centenary.

The Boal family papers contain an invitation from the Lord Chamberlain postmarked 16 June 1972 – sent to Emily Boal at 6 Alba Court, Alba Gardens, Golders Green, London NW11, the home of Marjorie Wright (1.2.9.8b), Donald Boal's widow – to attend one of Her Majesty's Garden Parties.

She died in Perth, Ontario but is buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16. At her death her nearest relative was her niece, Mrs Donald MacLachlan, 45 Cleadon Drive, Nepean, Ontario.

See photograph in Section 6.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.6

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.6	11Jan1903	58 Jerusalem St, Belfast	? 1945	42	132 Craighurst Ave, Toronto		10Feb1946	43	Pulmonary tuberculosis	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.6a	?	?	? 1945	?	132 Craighurst Ave, Toronto					

1.2.9.6a      **MARGARET ? ? ? ? ?**  
**FLEMING**

1.2.9.6a.a      **RONALD DAVIS ? ? ? ? ?**

NOTES:      1.2.9.6      He emigrated to Canada in 1919 with his mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9a. The ship's manifest gives his intended occupation in Canada as "engineer".

He is listed in *Might's Toronto City Directory* as follows:

- 1921      machinist A.R. Williams Machinery Co., lives 548 Parliament Street
- 1922      clerk Eatons, lives 548 Parliament Street
- 1923      clerk Eatons, lives 548 Parliament Street
- 1924      machinist, lives 548 Parliament Street
- 1925      clerk Eatons, lives 548 Parliament Street

Between 1926 and 1946 inclusive he is listed variously as a clerk, employee, salesman, clothing salesman, and sales clerk at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd. He is shown as rooming at 548 Parliament Street between 1926 and 1938 inclusive and at 132 Craighurst Avenue between 1939 and 1946 inclusive.

He was a witness at the marriage of his sister Florence in 1930.

He was very ill at the time of his marriage. After the ceremony he continued to live at 132 Craighurst Avenue, Toronto and his wife lived at her own home.

Buried Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16.

1.2.9.6a According to Pat Boal (1907-2008; 1.2.4.5.2), she married Albert Henry Boal shortly before he died. According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1) and Donald MacLachlan, they had no children.

1.2.9.6a.a He worked at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd in Toronto. He had previously married Ann ? who had died, and there was one daughter from this marriage.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7	<b>FLORENCE (Florrie) IEOLINE STEWART BOAL &amp;</b>	5 Nov 1904 58 Jerusalem St, Belfast	28 Jun 1930	25	548 Parliament St, Toronto		20 Aug 1996	91	Stroke	Cremated, ashes interred Hatley Memorial Gdns, Victoria?, BC
1.2.9.7a	<b>ALFRED (AIF) JAMES CLEMENTS</b>	4 Mar 1903 Back 65, White Rd, Aston, Birmingham	28 Jun 1930	27	548 Parliament St, Toronto		20 Apr 1992	89	Stroke	Cremated, ashes interred Hatley Memorial Gdns, Victoria?, BC
1.2.9.7.1	Donalda Florence Emily	1 Oct 1930 Toronto	9 May 1959	28	Knox Crescent & Kensington United Presbyterian Ch., Montreal					
1.2.9.7.2	James (Jimmy) Albert Edwin	14 Mar 1934 Toronto	10 Aug 1957	23	Metropolitan United Ch., Victoria, BC					
1.2.9.7.3	Ieoline Alfreda Margaret	11 Mar 1936 Halifax	27 Aug 1955	19	First (or Metropolitan?) United Ch., Victoria, BC					
1.2.9.7.4	Gordon Samuel Thomas	30 Mar 1939 Halifax	7 May 1960	21	? Church, Victoria, BC					

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.7

She emigrated to Canada in 1919 with her mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9a. The ship's manifest gives her age incorrectly as 11.

In her youth, she was a very talented Scottish dancer and won a number of medals which are now in the possession of her granddaughter Vicki Clements. I have a fly sheet showing a picture of Florence Stewart Boal, "gold and silver medalist, character dancer". It shows her in a kilt and other Scottish regalia and gives her address as 548 Parliament Street, Toronto. See photograph in Section 6.

An article “75 Years Ago . . . Thursday, February 9, 1922”, *Stornoway Gazette* and *West Coast Advertiser*, 13 February 1997 states that:

“A most delightful evening was spent by all who attended the Annual Social of the Lewis Society, held on the evening of Wednesday, 28th December [1921] in Forester’s Hall . . . . Prominent among the list of artistes was Miss Florence Boal, the juvenile Scottish dancer, who had the singular honour of being decorated by the King, and who at present holds a unique position in Toronto’s dancing circles.”

She is listed in *Might’s Toronto City Directory* between 1923 and 1930 inclusive as living or boarding at 548 Parliament Street and as a clerk, audit clerk, or office clerk at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd.

The following passage, written by Donald McLaughlin, was read by the minister at the funeral service of Florence Boal:

“The Navy has been a part of mum’s life since 1917 when her father, Pastor Samuel Boal, preceded the family to Canada in January 1917 to serve as a Naval Recruiter, having been one of Britain’s foremost recruiters for the army. Mum was proud of the picture showing Grandpa being thanked by Lord Kitchener himself. From 1918 to 1921 her father travelled all over Ontario as an organiser of the Navy League of Canada. Mum would often dance at some of the rallies at which Grandpa spoke. She was a silver and gold medallist Celtic dancer. In fact dad saw mum at one such rally in Toronto. He thought Grandpa was a marvellous orator and obviously thought his daughter rather special too.”

In fact, Florence met her husband at the stage door after that Toronto event.

After she was married, she continued to live in Toronto until 1933, when she and her family moved to Halifax. They remained in Halifax until 1946, when her husband was posted to Victoria, BC

She died in Aberdeen Hospital, a personal care home, Victoria, BC

He had a career in the Royal Canadian Navy. During World War II, he and his family lived at 22 Cabot Street, Halifax, Nova Scotia, and he served on HMCS Skeena and HMCS Saguenay. After the war, he and his family moved to Victoria, BC, and lived in Scott Street for a year. They then moved to 2518 Bowker Avenue, Victoria, where he remained until his death. He died in Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria.

Son of Thomas Clements, mill labourer, and Florence Emma Clements (née Foster).

1.2.9.7.1 See below.

1.2.9.7.2 See below.

1.2.9.7.3 See below.

1.2.9.7.4 See below.



### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.1	1Oct1930	Toronto	9May1959	28	Knox Crescent & Kensington United Presbyterian Ch., Montreal				
1.2.9.7.1a	24Jan1929	519 Alexandra Parade, Glasgow	9May1959	30	Knox Crescent & Kensington United Presbyterian Ch., Montreal				
1.2.9.7.1.1	30Oct1960	General Hospital, Montreal	Bachelor				1Jul1988	27 Killed in a road accident	Cremated, ashes interred in Memorial Gdns, Ottawa
1.2.9.7.1.2	29Sep1962	General Hospital, Montreal							
1.2.9.7.1.3	29Jun1966	Royal Victoria Hospital, Montreal							

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.1

She was named after her uncle Donald Gordon Boal (1.2.9.8).

After attending a kindergarten in Toronto, she was educated at Richmond Public School in Halifax, Nova Scotia, and Victoria High School. Her first job was as a ? with the Bank of Montreal in Yate Street, Victoria.

She is a keen badminton player, and in 1995 she won the 60+ bronze medal in the ladies' doubles at the Canadian Championships at Calgary and, with her husband, the gold medal in the mixed doubles at the BC Senior Games at Oliver.

She and her family have lived at 4590 Mariette Avenue, Montreal; 4340 Kingstons Avenue, Montreal; and 45 Cleadon Drive, Nepean, Ontario. She now lives at Apartment 113, 980 Glenwood Avenue, Kelowna, British Columbia V1Y 9P2; telephone (604) 763 4878.

- 1.2.9.7.1a He was educated in Glasgow at Alexandra Parade Primary School, and Allen Glen's School. He first worked for Peacock and Henry (111 Union Street, Glasgow) and did his accountancy apprenticeship by attending classes at the Institute of Chartered Accountants (218 St Vincent Street, Glasgow). He emigrated to Canada in ?, where he continued to work as an accountant. He is keenly interested in sports and is an active badminton player. In 1995 he and his partner won the gold medal for the 65+ men's doubles in badminton at the Canadian Badminton Championships in Calgary and, with his wife, the gold medal in the mixed doubles at the BC Senior Games at Oliver.
- 1.2.9.7.1.1 He was educated in Montreal at a private school in Westmount, Rosedale School, and Westhill High School. He owned an electrical firm called Respect Electric. He and his fiancée Lyn Cuzabon were killed in a road accident when on their way to Sudbury to visit her parents.
- 1.2.9.7.1.2 He was educated in Montreal at Rosedale School and Willingdon School, and in Ottawa at D. Aubry Moody School and Bell High School. He then studied law for a year at Carleton University. He has his own computer programming business. He is keen on skiing. He lives at 33 Tybalt Crescent, Nepean, Ontario K2H 8J6; telephone (613) 596 0906.
- 1.2.9.7.1.3 He was educated in Ottawa at ? School, Willingdon School, Lakeview Public School, John A. Macdonald School, D. Aubry Moody School, and Bell High School. He attended Carleton University for a short time and studied Russian. He has worked in a variety of jobs, including short periods in Sri Lanka and Guatemala. He presently works in a restaurant. He is keen on American football. His address is 21 Estelle Crescent, Nepean, Ontario K2H 5W9; telephone (613) 829 0006.

## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.2

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.2	14Mar1934	Toronto	10Aug1957	23	Metropolitan United Ch., Victoria, BC					
	<b>JAMES (Jimmy) ALBERT EDWIN CLEMMENTS &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.7.2a	17Jan1935	Toronto	10Aug1957	22	Metropolitan United Ch., Victoria, BC					
	<b>SHEILA MacKIE</b>									
1.2.9.7.2.1	29Sept1958	Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, BC	25Aug1984	25	St Philips Anglican Ch., Victoria, BC					
	<b>David Glen</b>									
1.2.9.7.2.2	20Oct1966	Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, BC	Common Law							
	<b>Steven (Steve) Douglas</b>									

### NOTES:

1.2.9.7.2 When he was a youngster, he was known in the family as "Sunny Jim". Educated first at Richmond School in Halifax, he continued his education in Victoria at Oakland Elementary followed by Willows School. He then attended Oak Bay High School. He spent most of his working life in the laundry department of the Royal Jubilee Hospital, eventually becoming its manager. He is now retired. He owns his own boat and is keen on ocean salmon fishing as well as hunting. He has an excellent collection of fine art prints of Canadian wildlife. His address is 2184 Neil Street, Victoria, BC V8R 3E4; telephone (604) 592 7584.

1.2.9.7.2a She moved from Toronto to Lake Cowichan, Vancouver Island, BC in 1947 and attended high school there. She did her nursing training at the Royal Jubilee Hospital in Victoria, and subsequently worked there. She retired in 1995.

1.2.9.7.2.1 See below.

1.2.9.7.2.2 See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.2.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.2.1	<b>DAVID GLEN CLEMENTS &amp;</b>	29Sept1958 Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, BC	25Aug1984	25	St Philips Anglican Ch., Victoria, BC					
1.2.9.7.2.1a	<b>BARBARA SMITH</b>	1Mar1960 Victoria, BC	25Aug1984	24	St Philips Anglican Ch., Victoria, BC					
1.2.9.7.2.1.1	Chantelle	20Jun1985 General Hospital, Victoria, BC								
1.2.9.7.2.1.2	Sarah	21Jan1987 General Hospital, Victoria, BC								

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.2.1 He works in construction. He and his family live at 1008 Jenkins Avenue, Victoria BC V9B 2N7; telephone (250) 478 0033.

1.2.9.7.2.1a She is a secretary in the Attorney General's Hospital in Victoria, BC

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.2.2**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.2.2	20Oct1966	Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, BC	Common Law						
1.2.9.7.2.2a	3Sep1957	Vancouver, BC	Common Law						
1.2.9.7.2.2.1	14Dec1990	Grace Hospital, North Vancouver, BC							
1.2.9.7.2.2	20Oct1966	Royal Jubilee Hospital, Victoria, BC	27Aug1994	27	Blue Mountain Baptist Ch., Coquitlam, BC				
1.2.9.7.2.2b	2Dec1966	Vancouver	27Aug1994	27	Blue Mountain Baptist Ch., Coquitlam, BC				

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.2.2 He works in general insurance and has his own office in Coquitlam, BC. He and his family lived at 37-2990 Panorama Drive, Coquitlam, BC V3E 2W5, but now live at 3076 Timber Court, Coquitlam, BC; telephone (604) 9455 7400.

1.2.9.7.2.2a She legally changed her name from McLean to Clements prior to the birth of her daughter Kimberley. She presently works as a teacher's assistant.

1.2.9.7.2.2.1 She lives with her mother.

1.2.9.7.2.2b

She is a mediator and office manager in the Unemployment Insurance Department of the BC Government in Coquitlam, BC

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.3	11Mar1936	Halifax, Nova Scotia	27Aug1955	19	First (or Metropolitan?) United Ch., Victoria, BC				
1.2.9.7.3a	23Aug1933?	Weyburn, Saskatchewan	27Aug1955	22?	First (or Metropolitan?) United Ch., Victoria, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.1	21Sep1956	Victoria, BC	16Apr1992	35	Dunmuir House, Sidney, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.2	2Jan1961	Victoria, BC	24Aug1984	23	Trinity Christian Center, Victoria, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.3	20Apr1962	Victoria, BC	20Aug1989	27	? Fellowship Ch., Sidney, BC				

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.3

She was educated at ? Primary School in Oak Bay and Oak Bay High School. She later attended a business school. She has made many trips to Israel. Her address is 940 Alexander Road, Parklands, Esquimalt, BC V9A 4K5; telephone (250) 384 7353.

1.2.9.7.3a

He worked for Western Bakers for about twenty years and then left to work for MacDonalds in Victoria, eventually becoming the general manager for MacDonalds on Vancouver Island. He moved to Winnipeg for three years in the mid-1970s to upgrade MacDonalds' marketing there. He returned to his former position with the company in Victoria, and then obtained a franchise on his own MacDonalds store, which he presently manages. He intends to retire next year (1998).

1.2.9.7.3.1

See below.

1.2.9.7.3.2

See below.

1.2.9.7.3.3

See below.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.3.1**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.3.1	21Sep1956	Victoria, BC	16Apr1992	35	Dunmuir House, Sidney, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.1a	?	?	16Apr1992	?	Dunmuir House, Sidney, BC				

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.3.1 She was a dental technician but retrained to become a dental co-ordinator involved in the teaching of dental technicians. She and her husband live at 107 Maddock Avenue, Victoria, BC V9A 1E9; telephone (250) 386 7571.

1.2.9.7.3.1a He works as a kitchen fitter.



### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.3.2

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.9.7.3.2	2Jan1961	Victoria, BC	24Aug1984	23	Trinity Christian Center, Victoria, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.2a	c. 1951	?	24Aug1984	c. 33	Trinity Christian Center, Victoria, BC				
1.2.9.7.3.2a.1	c. 1979	?							
1.2.9.7.3.2.1	8Nov1989	Victoria, BC							
1.2.9.7.3.2.2	7Nov1991	Victoria, BC							

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.3.2 She works as an X-ray technician. Her address is 409 Raynor Street, Victoria, British Columbia V9A 3A6; telephone (250) 386 0678.

1.2.9.7.3.2a He owns his own painting and decorating business, and also buys and sells video and stereo equipment. He was previously married to ?.

1.2.9.7.3.2a.1 A child from John Sidney's previous marriage to ?. He went to live with his grandmother in Newfoundland in the 1980s.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.3.3

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.3.3	20Apr1962	Victoria, BC	20Aug1989	27	? Fellowship Ch., Sidney, BC					
1.2.9.7.3.3a	9Nov1951	?	20Aug1989	37	? Fellowship Ch., Sidney, BC					
1.2.9.7.3.3.1	12Aug1996	?								

**NOTES:** 1.2.9.7.3.3 She works part-time as a counsellor in schools, dealing with pupils with behavioural problems. Her address is 3726 West Island Highway, Qualicum Beach, British Columbia V9K 2G7; telephone (250) 752 6345.

1.2.9.7.3.3a He works full-time as a counsellor in schools and also runs his own kayaking business, "Water's Edge Kayaking".

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.4**

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.7.4	30Mar1939	Halifax, Nova Scotia	7May1960	21	? Church, Victoria, BC	?				
	<b>GORDON SAMUEL THOMAS CLEMENTS &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.7.4a	17Sep1942?	Glasgow (?)	7May1960	17?	? Church, Victoria, BC	?				
	<b>MARGARET ?</b>									
1.2.9.7.4.1	31Mar1961	Victoria, BC	Common Law							
	Victoria (Vicki) Ann									
1.2.9.7.4.2	26Feb1964	Victoria, BC	Common Law							
	Robert (Bobby) John									
1.2.9.7.4	30Mar1939	Halifax	?	?	?					
	<b>GORDON SAMUEL THOMAS CLEMENTS &amp;</b>									
1.2.9.7.4b	4Jun1941	District Hospital, Paignton, Devon, England	?	?	?					
	<b>PAULINE MARGARET GILL DUNLOP</b>									
1.2.9.7.4b.1	?	?								
	Peter Dunlop									
1.2.9.7.4b.2	?	?								
	Mark Dunlop									
1.2.9.7.4b.3	?	?								
	Blaine Dunlop									

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.4 He was educated at ? Primary School in Oak Bay, Victoria and Oak Bay High School. He worked as a pipe fitter but is now retired. His address is 2517 Belmont Avenue, Victoria, British Columbia V8R 4A5; telephone (250) 595 6796.

1.2.9.7.4a ?

1.2.9.7.4.1 See below.

1.2.9.7.4.2 See below.

1.2.9.7.4b She was previously married to Peter Dunlop. She owns a travel agency in Victoria called ELS. Daughter of George Ernest Gill, milk roller plant operator, and Ivy Lillian Gill (née Giles).

1.2.9.7.4b.1 See below.

1.2.9.7.4b.2 He lives on a boat in Victoria Harbour and has a concessionary hot dog stall in the inner harbour. His address is ?.

1.2.9.7.4b.3 ?

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.4.1**

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
--	-------------------------	--------------------------	---------------------	--------------------	----------------------	--------------------	------------------	-----------------	-------------------	-----------------

1.2.9.7.4.1      **VICTORIA  
(VICKI) ANN  
CLEMENTS  
&**

31Mar1961      Victoria, BC      Common Law

1.2.9.7.4.1a      **DAVID  
HOSKUSS?**

?      ?      Common Law

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.7.4.1

She has had several jobs, including being a model. She presently works as a casting director for film and television. She lived for a while at 3 North Park Victoria, BC. She presently lives at 806 Linden Avenue, Victoria, British Columbia V8V 4G9; telephone (250) 381 0398.

1.2.9.7.4.1a

He works in television.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.4.2**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death Cause of  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

1.2.9.7.4.2 **ROBERT  
(BOBBY)  
JOHN  
CLEMENTS  
&**

26Feb1964 Victoria, BC Common Law

1.2.9.7.4.2a ? ? ? Common Law

1.2.9.7.4.2a.1 A child ? ? ?

1.2.9.7.4.2a.2 A child ? ? ?

NOTES: 1.2.9.7.4.2 He runs a convenience store in Victoria. His address is ?.  
1.2.9.7.4.2a She was previously married to ? and has two children from that marriage.  
1.2.9.7.4.2a.1 A child from her previous marriage.  
1.2.9.7.4.2a.2 A child from her previous marriage.

**INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.7.4b.1**

**Burial  
Place**

**Age at  
Death Cause of  
Death**

**Date of  
Death**

**Date of  
Divorce**

**Place of  
Marriage**

**Age at  
Marriage**

**Date of  
Marriage**

**Place of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

**Date of  
Bapt.\*/Birth**

1.2.9.7.4b.1 **PETER  
DUNLOP &**

? ? ? ? ?

1.2.9.7.4b.1a **DEENA ?**

? ? ? ? ?

1.2.9.7.4b.1.1 Elyssa  
Danielle

12Feb1996 ?

NOTES:

1.2.9.7.4b.1

He works in double glazing. His address is ?.

1.2.9.7.4b.1a

?

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.8

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.2.9.8	20Sep1907	574 Cathcart Rd, Glasgow	29Jun1932	24	Oakville, Ontario	8Jul1940	30Jul1953	45	“Natural causes”	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.8a	?	?	29Jun1932	?	Oakville, Ontario	8Jul1940	?	?	?	?
1.2.9.8	20Sep1907	574 Cathcart Rd, Glasgow	7Jul1945	37	St Pauls Presb. Ch., Croydon		30Jul1953	46	“Natural causes”	Mount Pleasant Cem., Toronto
1.2.9.8b	13Oct1913?	?	7Jul1945	31	St Pauls Presb. Ch., Croydon					
1.2.9.8.1	24Apr1949	Ottawa, Ontario	27Apr1973	24	Fisherman’s Chapel, Las Palmas, Canary Islands					

**NOTES:**

1.2.9.8

He attended Glencairn Public School in Motherwell between 2 December 1918 and 14 October 1919. He emigrated to Canada in 1919 with his mother and siblings; see n. 1.2.9a. The ship’s manifest gives his age incorrectly as 10.

In 1927 *Might’s Toronto City Directory* lists him as a clerk at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd, rooming at 548 Parliament Street.

He is listed in *Vernon’s Directory* for Hamilton as follows:



1928	receiver	T Eaton Co., 7 Emerald Apts, 11 Emerald Street
1929	receiver	Eaton's, 33 Garfield Avenue
1930	receiver	Eaton's, 33 Garfield Avenue North
1931	receiver	Eatons, 104 Mary
1932	receiver	Eaton's, 1229 King West
1933	receiver	Eaton's, 104 Mary
1934	salesman	Eaton's, 5 Rockwood Place, Apartment 4
1935	salesman	Eaton's, 5 Rockwood Place, Apartment 4
1936	department assistant	Eaton's, 254 Holton Avenue
1937	department assistant	Eaton's, 84 Proctor Boulevard, Apartment 1
1938	department assistant	Eaton's, 16 East Avenue, Apartment G

His military records indicate that he “attended urban school in Ontario from 10 to 16 years of age, completing grade X in 1923”; that he worked as an assistant department manager at the T. Eaton Co. Ltd between 1923 and 1938; and that for nine months in 1939 he worked for A. J. Freiman in Ottawa as manager of the Oriental Rug Department and was paid 30 dollars per week.

Donald Boal was a member of the Canadian team that won a bronze medal (third place) in the rowing eights in the 1932 Olympic Games in Los Angeles. The other members of the team were Earl Eastwood, Harry Fry, Joseph Harris, Cedric Liddell, George MacDonald, Stanley Stanyar, Albert Taylor, and William Thoburn. He also competed in the 1930 British Empire Games and in the 1936 Olympics in Berlin. He was a member of the Leander Rowing Club, Hamilton, Ontario.

He joined the 2nd Field Battery, Royal Canadian Artillery in Ottawa on 7 September 1939 as a Gunner (Regimental Number C19581). He is described on his “Attestation Paper” as “married (legally separated)” and his mother is given as his next of kin. After serving twelve months in Canada, he spent the rest of his army career in the UK and Italy. He reached the rank of C.S.M. (Company Sergeant Major), was awarded the 1939-45 Star, the Italy Star, the Defence Medal, and the Canadian Volunteer Service Medal & Clasp; and was discharged on 11 April 1946 in Ottawa.

After he enlisted in the Army, the following article about him appeared in the *Ottawa Evening Citizen* (circa 8 September 1939):

**“Along Sport Row**  
By Jack Koffman.

**Boal Enlists.**

Danny Boal won himself a host of friends in the Capital this summer. The likeable Irishman, an outstanding oarsman himself during seven years of service with Hamilton Leanders, changed the entire order of things at the Ottawa Rowing Club in his first year as coach. Under his capable guidance, local oarsmen rose to great heights in various competitions this year, with one Ottawa crew earning Olympic recommendation from the Canadian Association of Amateur Oarsmen.

Those friends will be interested to learn that Danny has enlisted for service. The popular Ottawa rowing coach yesterday signed up with the 2nd Howitzer Battery, First Field Brigade, R.C.A. Roy Byron, president of the Ottawa Rowing Club who served overseas with the 2nd Howitzer

Battery during the Great War, put Boal in touch with battery commander Major G.E. Beament after the coach had decided to enlist and, as a result, Danny reports for duty this morning.

#### **Remarkable Record.**

Boal's career on the water has been a long and outstanding one since he first joined Hamilton Leanders eight in 1930. That crew participated in the first British Empire Games, held at Hamilton, and won additional laurels in later years.

Leanders carried Canada's standard into competition at the 1932 Olympiad in Los Angeles and the crew reached the final, where it finished third behind California and Italy. At the 1936 Olympic Games in Berlin, Leanders bowed out of their heat, but it was Boal's second consecutive Olympic trip.

Danny was highly respected in rowing circles. When President Byron announced last winter that Boal had consented to act as coach for the 1939 season, enthusiasm ran high among local oarsmen and followers of the sport.

You have only to glance over the record established by Ottawa crews this summer to realize just how much the coming of Boal meant to rowing in these parts. Working under a man who had earned the admiration of rowing authorities everywhere, the Ottawa athletes showed new spirit and the revival of the Ottawa Rowing Club was thorough.

#### **Came a Long Way.**

The Capital City oarsmen sounded the first warning to other clubs in the Dominion when they carried off the Comstock Trophy and Eastern Rowing Association regatta honors here early in July. Later that month the red and blue-clad forces visited St Catharines for the Canadian Henley and they were the talk of every person there.

The Ottawans won the Junior Heavy Fours and the Intermediate Heavy Fours. The Senior Heavy Four captured their event and, at the same time, won the right to an Olympic berth. The Junior Heavy Eight piled up another triumph for the Ottawa club and, in the final of the senior event, for the Ned Hanlan Memorial Trophy, finished third to Leanders and Buffalo Westsides.

Late last month this same eight carried Leanders to the very limit in a special race at the Canadian National Exhibition, Toronto. Argos, a slightly re-arranged crew from that which participated in the Royal Canadian Henley at England a short time previously, were well beaten by the Ottawa crew.

It is a record both Boal and the Ottawa Rowing Club can point to with pride. Now, a shot at world honors in Olympic competition is gone and rowing, like other sports, moves into the background as preparations are made for another war.

And Boal, a great athlete and a great coach, is among the early ones to answer the call."

He is described on his discharge certificate as follows: "Age, 38 years 7 months; Height, 6'1"; Complexion, Ruddy; Eyes, Blue; Hair, Brown; Marks or Scars, Vaccination left arm". And a "counselor" wrote:

“This soldier is a big, sturdily built man who impresses as being straight forward and a natural leader of men.

During his military service he has proven his ability by having risen to C.S.M. and also by his having qualified as a signaller. Previous to enlisting he was employed by A.J. Friemans as Dept'l manager and the counsellor considers that he should return to this employment. His employment with the T. Eaton Co., was of long duration but he wishes to remain in Ottawa and if he returns to Eaton's he would be unable to stay in Ottawa. The counsellor considers that C.S.M. Boal will have no difficulty in finding employment since he is well qualified for supervisory work.

Boal has no use for credit at present time.”

Donald Boal gave his post-discharge mailing address as the Ottawa Rowing Club, Lady Grey Drive, Ottawa.

An article in the *Ottawa Citizen*, 2 March 1946, reveals that he went to Ottawa in 1939 to coach the Ottawa Rowing Club, and in that year he also enlisted with the 2<sup>nd</sup> Ottawa Field Battery, Royal Canadian Artillery. In August 1940 he was sent to England, and then to Italy where he joined the 3<sup>rd</sup> Field Regiment as a gun sergeant and served throughout the Italian campaign. He returned to England in March 1945 as a battery sergeant-major, and coached the Canadian Army oarsmen who placed second in three events with Australian and English crews in September 1945. He returned to Canada on 21 February 1946, and his wife followed later. He once again became the head coach (an unpaid position) of the Ottawa Rowing Club.

On his marriage certificate in 1945, he is described as a sergeant, 1st C. Recept. Dept. (Assistant Department Manager), and his address is given as Aldershot, home address as 132 Craighurst Avenue, Toronto.

According to Vernon Boal (b. 1938; 1.2.9.2.3) as reported by Lorna Kerr (1.2.4.5.1.1), the Naval Reserve Division in Toronto has a plaque to Donald on the wall of HMCS York in Toronto. (Since it is the home of the 18th Canadian Forces Sailing Association, Toronto Establishment, this may be the case.) Vernon also said that Donald “liked fast cars, fast women and liquor. He was driving his Jaguar when he crashed and was killed.”

He died in Ottawa but he was cremated and his ashes were interred in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Toronto, Plot 14, Section 8, Lot 16. The cemetery records show his death being due to “natural causes”, but he was killed in a road accident. At his death his nearest relative was Mrs Marjorie Boal, River Road, Billings Bridge, Ottawa.

The following obituary appeared in the *Ottawa Citizen*, 31 July 1953:

#### **“Prominent City Oarsman Dies After Crash**

A prominent Ottawa business man and sportsman, Donald Gordon (Danny) Boal, 47, died late yesterday afternoon in hospital as the result of injuries received in an accident early Wednesday morning.

Mr Boal was one of the foremost oarsmen in the country and for many years was coach of the Ottawa Rowing Club. He competed for Canada in two Olympic Games and in the British Empire Games of 1930. He has coached many winning teams in the Canadian Henley Championships.

He was vice-president of the Ottawa Business Consultants, Ltd, in partnership with Bill Howe, also well known in city business circles.

The accident which resulted in his death occurred when he apparently lost control of his car on a sharp curve on the Prescott Highway, near the Base Line Road. His car left the road, tore away five guard rail posts and rolled down into a 20-foot ravine, pinning the driver as it landed on its side.

Following the accident Mr Boal was taken to Civic Hospital in critical condition with a fractured skull and other injuries.

#### **Ex-Hamilton Oarsman**

He first rowed with the Hamilton Leanders in the late 20's. He was with that team when it represented Canada in the British Empire Games of 1930. He was also with the team in the Olympics of 1932 at San Francisco and of 1936 in Germany.

Danny Boal came to Ottawa in 1939 to coach the Ottawa Rowing Club. In his first season with the club they captured five firsts in the Canadian Henley Championships.

In late '39 he joined the 2<sup>nd</sup> Field Battery, RCA [Royal Canadian Artillery] and in August of 1940 went overseas.

While in England he and Max Saunders, present coach of the Ottawa Rowing Club, conjured the idea of the University of Ottawa versus McMaster University annual race as it is today. They took the idea from the annual Oxford-Cambridge rowing classic.

#### **UK Bride**

He was married while in England to Marjorie Wright who survives at their home on River Road, Billings Bridge. He is also survived by a daughter, Diana Caroline, and his mother, Mrs Sarah Emily Boal of Toronto. He has three brothers and three sisters living in Canada and Scotland.

Mr Boal was born in Glasgow, Scotland. Coming to Canada in his youth, he finished his education in Toronto.

On returning from England and the war in 1946 he resumed his duties as coach of the Ottawa Rowing Club.

He served for a time with the War Assets Corporation, and later with Corporation House, Ltd.

It was only two months ago that he became associated with Bill Howe in founding the Ottawa Business Consultants, Ltd. Funeral arrangements are tentatively set for tomorrow afternoon. The body is at Hulse and Playfair, Limited, 315 McLeod Street."

1.2.9.8a

She is listed for the first time, together with her husband, in *Vernon's Directory* for 1934. In the *Directory* for 1938 and 1939, she is listed separately as Mrs Velma Boal, Hairdresser, Eaton's, 180 Sanford Avenue. According to Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1), she became pregnant by another man and she and her husband divorced.

1.2.9.8b

She came from London, England and returned there after her husband died. At her marriage she was a "chartist (War Cabinet Offices)" and lived at 155 Sanderstead Road, Sanderstead, Surrey. The witnesses at her wedding were A. Currie, Harold E. Wright and Annie E. Wright. She is the daughter of Albert Langton Wright, hospital secretary.

She lived for some time at 6 Alba Court, Alba Gardens, Golders Green, London NW11. She now lives at 2 Downcote, Summerdale Road, Chichester P019 4PN. Tel: (01243) 527665.

1.2.9.8.1

See below.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.9.8.1

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.9.8.1	24Apr1949	Ottawa, Ontario	27Apr1973	24	Fisherman's Chapel, Las Palmas, Canary Islands				
1.2.9.8.1a	2Jun1949	Valencia, Spain	27Apr1973	23	Fisherman's Chapel, Las Palmas, Canary Islands				

1.2.9.8.1.1 Daniel Guillermo Langton Gimeno **Boal**

1.2.9.8.1.2 Alejandro (Alex) Langton Gimeno **Boal**

1.2.9.8.1.3 Jonathan Langton Gimeno **Boal**

1.2.9.8.1.4 Christian Langton Gimeno **Boal**

NOTES: 1.2.9.8.1 She moved to England at the age of four with her mother. She is an English teacher. Her address is Sna Diana Gimeno, Calle Botijolo 10, Rosa Luxemburgo, Aravaca 28023, Madrid, Spain, telephone: (34 1) (91) 3570062.

1.2.9.8.1a He works in computing for Telefonica Spain.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.10

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.10	<b>JAMES BOAL &amp;</b> 18/19Jul1867 3Nov1867*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast	1Oct1888	21	Trinity Ch., (C of I) Belfast	?	?	?	?
1.2.10a	<b>SARAH ANNE MITCHELL</b> c. 1870	?	1Oct1888	“minor”	Trinity Ch., (C of I) Belfast	?	?	?	?
1.2.10.1	Margaret Jane	95 Lepper St, Belfast	15Sep1888			12Oct1888	1m	Debility from birth, 1 month	?
1.2.10.2	Sarah Hunter	95 Lepper St, Belfast	11Oct1890						

**NOTES:** 1.2.10

Baptised at Ballysillan Presbyterian Church. His date of birth is given as 18 July in the records of the General Register Office, Belfast (his name does not appear on the birth certificate), and as 19 July in the records of Ballysillan Presbyterian Church.

A James Boal is recorded in the Male Register of Whiteabbey National School, 1864-1900, Roll No. 2649 (PRONI, SCH 65/1/1) as follows:

380 - James Boal	Entrance Date	11 January 1875
	Age Last Birthday	9
	Religion	Presbyterian
	Residence	Jordanstown
	Parent's Occupation	Widow
	Last School	Victoria Street, Belfast

He is described as a “labourer” on his daughter Margaret’s birth certificate, and as a “bobbin-turner” on her death certificate, his marriage certificate, and his daughter Sarah’s birth certificate.

*The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory* for 1901-1905 inclusive lists a James Boal, wood turner, 2 Seaview Terrace, Greencastle.

At the 1911 Census of Population, a James Boal - “brother in law” who was a “wood turner”, aged 41 - was living at 22 Prince’s Dock with Adam’s widow, Margaret (see n. 1.2.4a).

No trace of his death in Ireland, 1890-1922 inclusive, or in Northern Ireland, 1922-60.

1.2.10a

Her name is spelt Sarah Ann on her daughters' birth certificates.

No trace of her birth in Ireland, 1867-74 inclusive. No trace of her death in Ireland, 1890-1922 inclusive, or in Northern Ireland, 1922-60 inclusive.

Daughter of James Mitchell, gatekeeper.

1.2.10.2

No trace of her marriage, 1906-20, in Ireland, or of her death, 1922-70, in Northern Ireland.



## INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.2.11

	<b>Date of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Place of Bapt.*/Birth</b>	<b>Date of Marriage</b>	<b>Age at Marriage</b>	<b>Place of Marriage</b>	<b>Date of Divorce</b>	<b>Date of Death</b>	<b>Age at Death</b>	<b>Cause of Death</b>	<b>Burial Place</b>
1.2.11	4Feb1871 5Mar1871*	Wolfhill Row, Ligoniel, Belfast	10Nov1897	26	Townsend St Presb. Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?
1.2.11a	15Dec1878	Dunmurry, Drumbeg	10Nov1897	18	Townsend St Presb. Ch., Belfast		?	?	?	?
1.2.11.1	1Apr1900	1 Elswick St, Belfast								

NOTES: 1.2.11

Baptised at Ballysillan Presbyterian Church. His name and that of his parents was spelt Boal on his birth certificate.

A Moses Boal is recorded in the Male Register of Whiteabbey National School, 1864-1900, Roll No. 2649 ([PRONI, SCH 65/1/1]) as follows:

390 -	Moses Boal	
	Entrance Date	11 March 1875
	Age Last Birthday	4
	Religion	Presbyterian
	Residence	Cloughfern [Townland]
	Parent's Occupation	Linen Bleacher

At his marriage he lived at Cavehill Road, Belfast. He is described as a "painter and decorator" on his marriage certificate and as a "painter" on his daughter Thomasina's birth certificate.

*The Belfast and Province of Ulster Directory* for 1901-1903 inclusive lists a Moses Boal, painter, 1 Elswick Street.

The 1901 Census of Population (PRONI, Microfilm 354/1/109) has the following entry for 1 Elswick Street off the Springfield Road:

Moses Boal, head of family, Presbyterian, read and write, aged 29, painter and decorator, married, born County Antrim  
Nellie Boal, wife, aged 22, housewife, born County Antrim  
F. Thomasena [sic], daughter, cannot read and write, aged 1  
Mary Ann Boal, mother of head, Presbyterian, read and write, aged 78, housewife, widow, born County Armagh  
Thomas Boal, brother, Presbyterian, read and write, aged 38, soldier on Furlough, not married, born County Antrim.

On the index to the Census for Elswick Street, James Boal is shown at the side as the householder but Moses Boal is listed in the house; so perhaps the former sub-let to the latter.

No trace of his death in Northern Ireland, 1900-60. His daughter emigrated to the United States (see n. 1.2.11.1 below) and perhaps he and his wife did as well.

1.2.11a At her marriage she lived on the Springfield Road, Belfast. Daughter of Alexander Magowan, a “colour maker/dyer” in 1877-8 and a “mill manager” at her marriage, and Letitia Magowan (née Wightman). Witnesses at her wedding were William Salisbury (c. 1876-1930; 1.2.4.1a) and Georgina Magowan. She had an older sister Ellen who was born 20 April 1877 in Dunmurry, Drumbeg, and who died there on 4 January 1878 of “congestion of brain, 3 weeks”.

No trace of her death in Belfast, 1900-60.

1.2.11.1 Letitia Magowan (presumably her grandmother), 89 Roden Street, Belfast, was present at the birth.

According to Joe McVittie (1916-1996; 1.2.9.1.3), Moses Boal’s daughter Thomasina visited the family in Motherwell in 1947-8. She was then living in Hollywood, Los Angeles, California; he thinks she was married but her husband was not with her. Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1) remembered her as being well off and very attractive. She was well spoken with an American accent.

On 5 August 1932 Donald Boal (1907-53; 1.2.9.8) wrote to his mother from Los Angeles, where he was competing in the Olympic Games, that “Thomasina just called me up to tell me that she had received a card from you, she has been down twice to see me & her son came one night & took me up to their house in Los Angeles, it is thirty miles away from Long Beach where I am...”.

No trace of her marriage in Northern Ireland, 1916-32.

No trace of her or her parents in the Los Angeles City Directories, 1920-32; in the Social Security Index; or on the Ellis Island Website Passenger Search.

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1.4

		Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.4	<b>ELIZABETH (Eliza) BOAL</b>	28Nov 1822*	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co. Armagh	11Nov1846	24	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co. Armagh		18Mar1887	64	?	?
1.4a	<b>SAMUEL BLACKWOOD</b>	c. 1818	?	11Nov1846	28	Redrock Presb. Ch., Mullaghbrack, Co. Armagh		19May1895	c. 77	?	?
1.4.1	James	c. 1849						18Jan1873	24		
1.4.2	Margaret	16May1852*									
1.4.3	David	4Oct1857*		Bachelor				9Mar1912	54	?	?
1.4.4	Mary	c. 1859		Spinster				1Nov1888	29	?	?
1.4.5	Joseph										
1.4.6	Hannah	8Jun1862*									
1.4.7	Margaret	18Oct1864 16Apr1865*									
1.4.8	Samuel	3Jun1867						27Dec1872	5	?	?
1.4.9	William	14 Jul 1871						23Jan1873	2	?	?

NOTES: 1.4

See n. 1.

At her marriage she was living in Eden Knappa. She died in Cavanagrove.

Her age is given as 21 on her marriage certificate, but the date on her baptismal certificate suggests that she was about 24 at this time. (See also n. 1.2)

There seems to be a gap in the records of the Redrock Presbyterian Church from the end of 1857 to 1862 (see PRONI, Microfilm IP/285). So she may have had more children than those indicated above.

- 1.4a The records of the Redrock Presbyterian Church indicate that on 13 July 1848 Samuel Blackwood was rebuked for “fornication”.
- Griffith’s valuation of 1864 (3AB) shows that Samuel Blackwood leased from the Earl of Charlemont a house, office (outhouse), and land – 6 acres 15 perches - annual valuation £7.10s.
- He (and his wife) appear to have lived in Cavanagrove from the time of their marriage until they died. He was described as a “weaver” at his marriage in 1846; as a “farmer and weaver” at the birth of his daughter Margaret in 1864; as a “weaver” at the birth of his son Samuel in 1867; as a “small farmer” at the birth of his son William in 1871; and as a “farmer” at his death in 1895.
- Son of James Blackwood, a farmer.
- 1.4.1 Assumed to be a son. The informant of his death was Samuel Blackwood of Cavanagrove.
- 1.4.2 ?
- 1.4.3 A labourer. He was the informant of his father’s death in 1895.
- 1.4.4 She died at Cavanagrove.
- 1.4.5 He was the informant of his sister Mary’s (1.4.4) death.
- 1.4.6 ?
- 1.4.7 ?
- 1.4.8 He died at Cavanagrove.
- 1.4.9 He died at Cavanagrove.

## MONTGOMERYS

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.	JOHN MONTGOMERY &	c. 1824							
1a	MARGARET/ AGNES FULTON								
1.1	John								
1.2	Agnes								
1.3	Margaret (Maggie)	1857-8	5Sep1875	18	St Anne's Parish Ch., Belfast	4Jan1934	75	Arterio sclerosis, cerebral haemorrhage, 3 days. gastric ulcer	Cambusnethan Graveyard, Wishaw

There are numerous Fultons and, to a lesser extent, Montgomerys recorded in *Carved in Stone: A Record of Memorials in the Ancient Graveyard Around the Church of the Holy Evangelists (Church of Ireland) at Carrmoney, Newtownabbey, County Antrim* (Belfast: Belfast Branch, North of Ireland Family History Society, 1994).

- NOTES: 1. Perhaps born in Whiteabbey. He was a building labourer/contractor. Dead by the time my mother, Margaret Bamford, was born in 1904.
- Joan Phillipson (2 February 1995) writes: "I have searched the [marriage] indexes [at the General Registers Office, Dublin] back from 1857 to 1845. Although there were references to John Montgomery there were no corresponding entries for Margaret/Agnes Fulton. There was also reference to a Margaret and an Agnes Fulton but again no corresponding numbers."
- I searched the state records for the marriage certificate of John Montgomery and Margaret/Agnes Fulton for the period 1845-59 without success; the records of St Anne's Parish Church were searched for the same certificate for the period 1854-59 without success. Given that their daughter Margaret married a Presbyterian at St Anne's Parish Church, they were probably Church of Ireland.

Joan Phillipson (2 February 1995) searched the Carrmoney Presbyterian Registers (PRONI, T1013/2). “The only John born around the correct time is not relevant as he married an Ann Magee. Isaac Montgomery married Elizabeth Bell 13 August 1815 and had a number of children - 26 July 1821 John who married Ann Magee.” She also searched the death registers for Whiteabbey (Parish of Carrmoney) in the General Register Office, Belfast for the period 1875-1904 but found nothing relevant.

1a According to my mother, the mother of her grandmother Margaret Boal (1857/8-1934; 1.2.4a) was Margaret Fulton; but Margaret Boal’s death certificate gives her mother’s name as Agnes Fulton. Given that she had two daughters, Agnes and Margaret, her full name may have been Margaret Agnes Fulton or Agnes Margaret Fulton.

1.1 Married and had children, all educated.

1.2 Married a Jim ?, a Catholic. He treated her badly and she left him. Not known if they had children. She was a witness at the wedding of her sister, Margaret, and Adam Boal in 1875. In later life she worked in the kitchen of her sister Margaret’s pub at 22 Prince’s Dock. She was a witness at the wedding of her sister Margaret in 1875. She was present at the birth of her niece, Margaret Ada Boal (1882-1940; 1.2.4.4) and registered the birth, making her mark in doing so. She was also present at the birth of her great nephew, Albert Adam Boal (1909-87; 1.2.4.5.3), and at that time lived at 74 Brussels Street, Belfast. If she was married, she must have reverted to her maiden name.

1.3 See the Boals, n. 1.2.4a.

## FULTONS

### INDIVIDUAL NUMBER 1

	Date of Bapt.*/Birth	Place of Bapt.*/Birth	Date of Marriage	Age at Marriage	Place of Marriage	Date of Divorce	Date of Death	Age at Death	Cause of Death	Burial Place
1.	c. 1795						12Jul1876	81	Cancer of paris, 3 years	?
1a	c. 1796/1806						16Feb1886	80/90	Gangrene, 8 days	?
1.1	?									

NOTES: 1. He died at Whiteabbey and is described as a "labourer" on his death certificate. His wife was the informant of his death. His children published a printed "death notice":

**In Affectionate Remembrance of**  
OUR DEAR FATHER,

**DAVID FULTON**

*Who died at Whiteabbey, 12<sup>th</sup> July, 1876,*

AGED 81 YEARS

Through each perplexing path of life  
our wand'ring footsteps guide;  
Give us each day our daily bread,  
and raiment fit provide.

For me, be it Christ, be it Christ hence to live,  
If Jordan above me shall roll,  
No pang shall be mine, for in death as in life,  
Thou wilt whisper Thy peace to my soul.

O spread thy cov'ring wings around,  
till all our wand'ring cease,  
And at our Father's lov'd abode  
our souls arrive in peace.

But Lord, 'tis for Thee, for Thy coming we  
The sky, not the grave, is our goal: [wait;  
Oh trump of the Angel! oh voice of the Lord!  
Blessed hope! Blessed rest of my soul.

**"BLESS THE LORD, O MY SOUL, FOR HIS GREAT MERCY TO ME."**

**Oh for the touch of a vanished hand, and the sound of a voice that is still.**

1a See the Boals, n. 1.2.4a.

She died at Whiteabbey. The informant of her death was James Carson, son-in-law. Her children published a printed "death notice", which gives her age at death as 90:

**In Affectionate Remembrance of**

OUR DEAR MOTHER,

**JANE FULTON**

*Who died at Whiteabbey, 16th February, 1886,*

AGED 90 YEARS

-----  
Just as I am – without one plea,  
But that Thy blood was shed for me,  
And that Thou bidd'st me come to Thee,  
O Lamb of God, I come!

-----

Yea, though I walk in death's dark vale,  
yet will I fear none ill:  
For Thou art with me; and thy rod  
and staff me comfort still.

Not long since, that dear Mother  
made the quiet grave her bed,  
But her blessed angel spirit  
daily hovers o'er our head;  
Calling us from earth to heaven,  
there to join the sainted dead.

-----

**With our dear loving Saviour she waits at the door;  
To welcome us all, when our trials are o'er**





## Boal Family Photographs



Possibly Jane Fulton (Fultons, 1a)



Adam Boal (1.2.4)



Adam Boal (1.2.4)



Margaret Boal (1.2.4a)



Adam, Margaret and Jane Boal (1.2.4, 1.2.4a and 1.2.4.1)



Unknown, but probably a brother of Adam Boal (1.2.4a), possibly Joseph (1.2.5), James (1.2.10) or Moses (1.2.11)



Isabella, Agnes and Jane Boal (1.2.4.3, 1.2.4.2 and 1.2.4.1)



Margaret and Jane Boal (1.2.4.4 and 1.2.4.1)



Jane Salisbury (née Boal) and May (1.2.4.1 and 1.2.4.1.1),  
c. 1903



William Salisbury (1.2.4.1a)



Ivy and May Salisbury (1.2.4.1.3 and 1.2.4.1.1)



Ivy Salisbury (1.2.4.1.3), November 1932



Charles Salisbury (1.2.4.1.4), London 1936



Sarah Salisbury and Alex Collier (1.2.4.1.2 and 1.2.4.1.2a) on their wedding day, 7 March 1930, Chapel of St Peter and St Paul, Buenos Aires



The wedding of Charles Salisbury (1.2.4.1.4) and Mary (Pollie) Snell (1.2.4.1.4a) (front row, centre) in Willesden Parish Church, Middlesex, 1932. Included are (first and second left) Ivy and Reuben Seddon (1.2.4.1.3 and 1.2.4.1.3a)





Ivy Salisbury and Reuben Seddon (1.2.4.1.3 and 1.2.4.1.3a) on their wedding day



Agnes Gilchrist (née Boal; 1.2.4.2)



The wedding of Agnes Boal (1.2.4.2) and Robert Gilchrist (1.2.4.2a) in Sinclair Seamen's Church, Belfast 1907. Included are (front row, from left) Jane Salisbury (née Boal; 1.2.4.1) and Isabella Gray (née Boal; 1.2.4.3), and (extreme right) possibly Violet Rankin, Robert Gilchrist's half sister; (back row, from left) possibly Agnes Rankin (Robert Gilchrist's mother), Walter Gray (1.2.4.3a), possibly Dan Rankin (Robert Gilchrist's half brother), possibly Albert Albert Boal (1.2.4.5) and Margaret Boal (née Montgomery; 1.2.4a).



Robert Gilchrist (1.2.4.2a)



Pearl and Bobby Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.1 and 1.2.4.2.2)



Pearl Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.1) in her graduation gown



Pearl Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.1)



Bobby Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.2)



Nancy Gilchrist (1.2.4.2.3)



Nancy Gilchrist and Reginald Green (1.2.4.2.3 and 1.2.4.2.3a)



(Back row, from left) Robert Gilchrist, Pearl Gilchrist, Bobby Gilchrist and Agnes Boal (1.2.4.2a, 1.2.4.2.1 , 1.2.4.2.1.2 and 1.2.4.2). (Front row, from left) Agnes Boal and Margaret Boal (1.2.4.2.3 and 1.2.4a)



Isabella Gray (née Boal); 1.2.4.3)



Walter Gray (1.2.4.3a)



Albert Adam Boal (1.2.4.5), 1907



Emily Martin Boal (1.2.4.5a)





Albert Adam Boal, Lenore and Martin (1.2.4.5, 1.2.4.5.8 and 1.2.4.5.9)



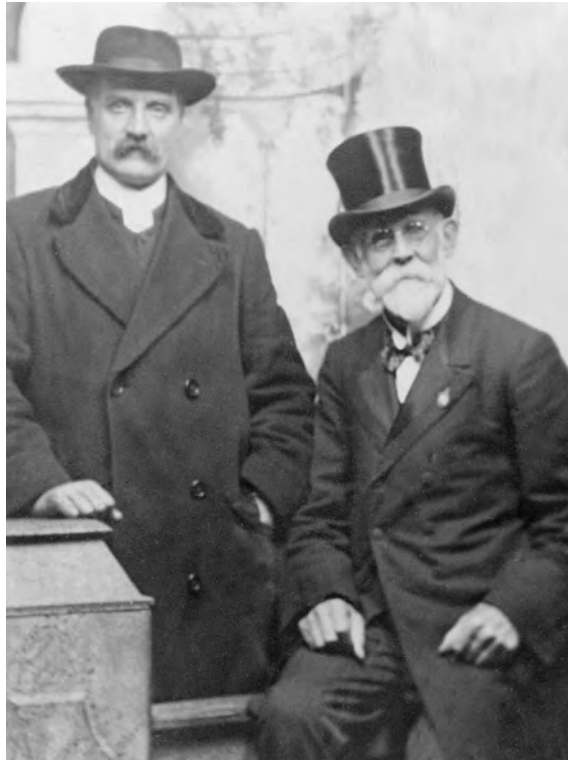
Patricia Boal (Pat; 1.2.4.5.2)



Alice Boal (1.2.4.5.6), Toronto, August 1931



Samuel Boal (1.2.9)



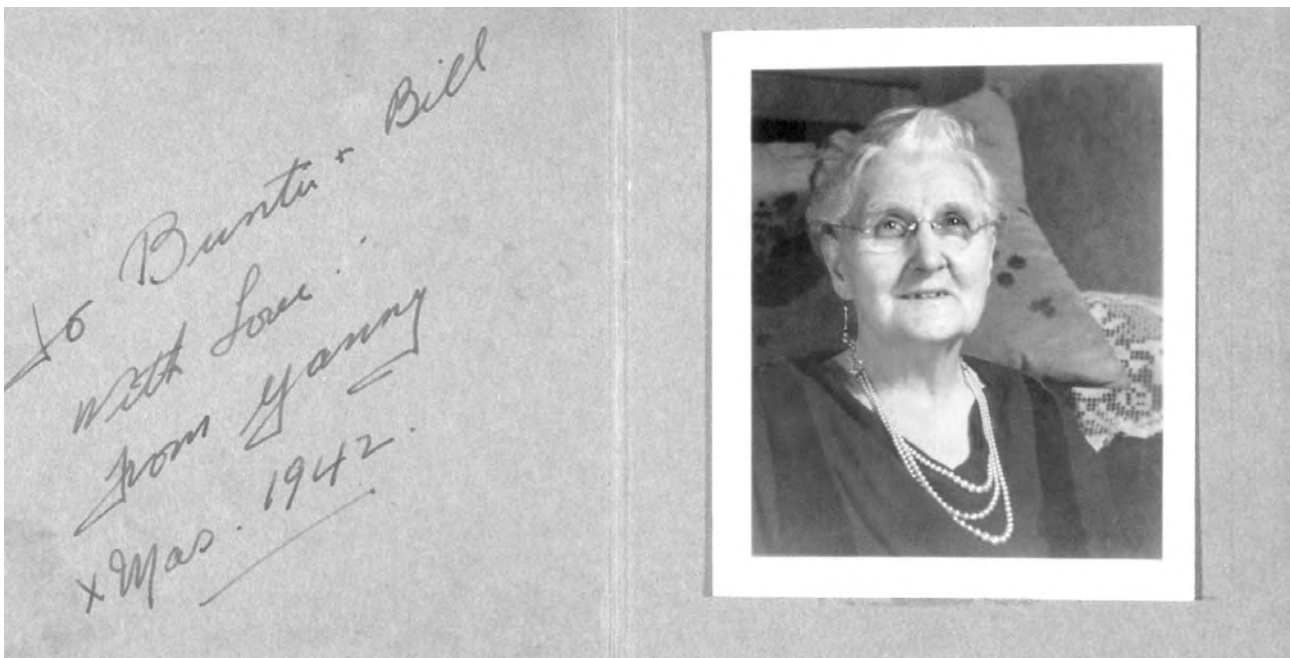
Sam Boal (1.2.9), on left



Sam Boal (1.2.9), standing on a captured German gun, addressing a WW1 recruitment rally in Trafalgar Square, London



Line drawing of Pastor Sam Boal (1.2.9)



Christmas card from Emma Boal (1.2.9a), wife of Pastor Sam Boal (1.2.9), to Annabella (Buntie, Belle, née McVittie) and Bill Miller, 1942



Jane McVittie (née Boal;) and Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1a and 1.2.9.1.3)



Emily McVittie (1.2.9.1.1) in her graduation gown



Emily Macdonald (née McVittie) and Elizabeth (1.2.9.1.1 and 1.2.9.1.1.2)



Belle Miller (née McVittie; 1.2.9.1.2)



Joe McVittie (1.2.9.1.3)



Joe and Christina McVittie (1.2.9.1.3 and 1.2.9.1.3a)



Donald and William Boal (1.2.9.8 and 1.2.9.2)



Sam Boal jun. (1.2.9.4) in his naval uniform





Sam Boal jun.(1.2.9.4)



Sam Boal jun. (1.2.9.4) playing the part of William of Orange during an Orange celebration in Motherwell to mark the 259th anniversary of the Battle of the Boyne, 1949



Three generation of Boals. (From left), Sam Boal jun., Samuel Boal and Billy Boal (1.2.9.4, 1.2.9.4.1 and 1.2.9.4.1.1)



Janet Boal (née Andre; 1.2.9.4.1a)



Albert Henry Boal (1.2.9.6)



Florence Boal (1.2.9.7), a noted Scottish dancer who was decorated by King George V



Donald and Emily Boal (1.2.9.8 and 1.2.9.5)



Wolfhill Mill, Ligoniel



Pat's Bar, Belfast (now closed). A famous Belfast hostelry, previously owned by Margaret Boal (1.2.4a)



Albert Boal's (1.2.4.5) home: 36 Castleton Gardens



# Pinpointing the Boal Scottish Paternal Ancestral Origin



**Dr Tyrone Bowes**  
**May 2018**

## Introduction

There are approximately 8,000 surnames associated with Ireland. Those surnames can be of Irish, Viking, Norman, English, Welsh, and Scots origin. Some have changed considerably since they first appeared, with essentially all Gaelic surnames being extensively anglicised. As a result of this Anglicisation process, the original meaning of many Gaelic surnames and their origin is lost, because the anglicised surname becomes gradually indistinguishable from its English equivalent. Additionally, as the English language has evolved, the spelling of each surname has changed over time and distance, with spelling variations typically arising as an individual's ancestors moved further and further from the place of origin.

Since Ireland has remained largely an agriculturally-based society, however, each surname can still be found concentrated in the area where the surname first appeared or where one's ancestors first settled. Hence an examination of each surname's distribution can reveal clues as to whether a surname was of Gaelic-Irish, Viking, Norman, English or Scots origin. In addition, an individual's ancestors have often left evidence of their ancestral link with an area in its history, castles, and placenames. This means that an examination of modern maps and historical records can reveal additional information about one's ancestral origin and the origin of their surname.

## Boal Surname in Ireland

An examination of a surname and its distribution pattern in early census data can reveal details of its origin within Ireland. For example, Irish surnames (those of Gaelic-Irish origin) typically begin with O' or Mac, and people with 'Irish Surnames' were overwhelmingly Catholic in the 1901 census. In contrast, the 16th and 17th Century English-speaking Scots and English Planters did not often integrate with the locals, and their descendants in 1901 were overwhelmingly Protestant (greater than 90%). In addition, the spelling of surnames introduced into Ireland tends to evolve, frequently a result of an administrator unfamiliar with a surname who spells the surname as he hears it; these changes become more noticeable the further one moves away from the county of origin.

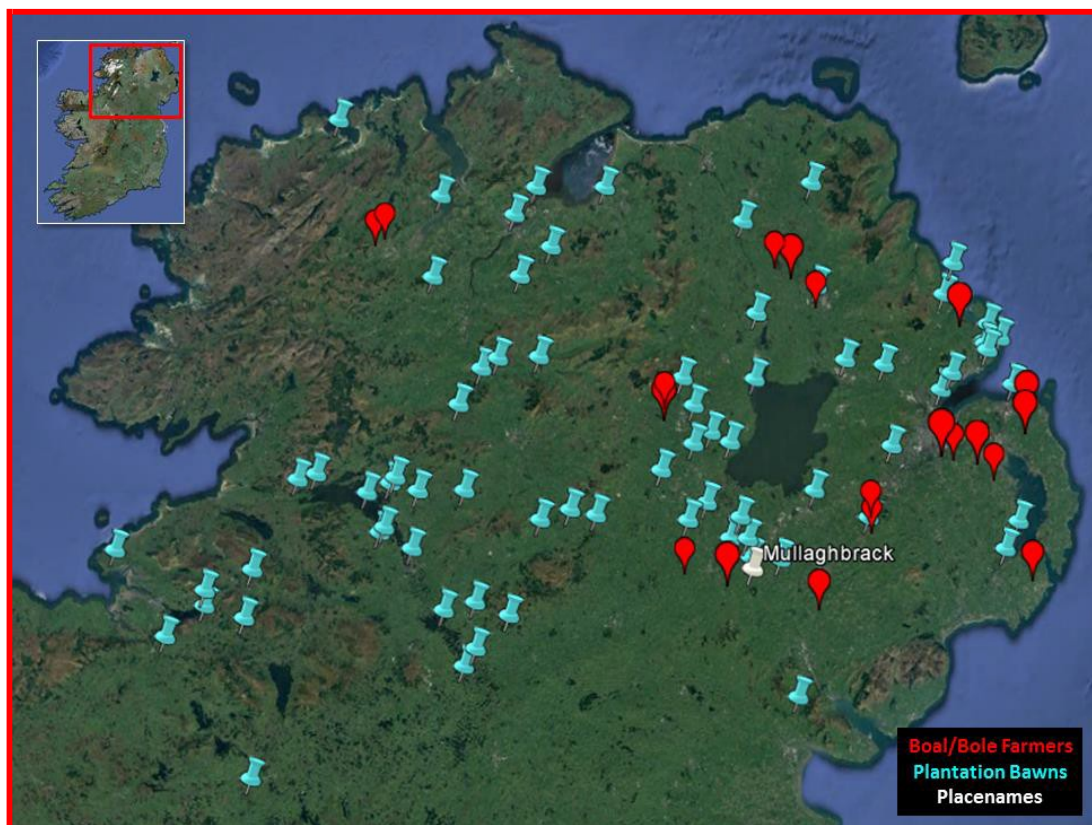
The 1901 census of Ireland reveals 626 individuals called Boal (112) or Bole (514), 95% of whom were Protestant; hence the Bole/Boal surname is of Plantation origin within Ireland. The Planters were drawn to Ireland by the offer of land, and left farming communities in Scotland and England to settle and farm land in Ireland. Since land (like the surname) is typically passed from father to son, and since Ireland has remained essentially an agricultural-based society, Boal and Bole farmers can still be found farming the lands where their ancestors first settled. An examination of the 1901 census of Ireland reveals 29 Protestant male Boal or Bole farmers (heads of household); see **Figure 1**.



Surname	Forename	Townland/Street	DED	County	Age	Sex
Boal	Andrew	Craigs	Dunminning	Antrim	75	M
Boal	Samual	Craigs	Dunminning	Antrim	44	M
Bole	William	Ballyedward	Glynn	Antrim	51	M
Bole	John	Ballyhone	Glynn	Antrim	59	M
Boal	John	Tullaghgarby Lower	Kells	Antrim	40	M
Boal	Robert	Drumcon	Killoquin North	Antrim	55	M
Boal	John	Calone	Killeen	Armagh	55	M
Boal	David	Calone	Killeen	Armagh	37	M
Boal	Andrew	Drumgar	Tynan	Armagh	40	M
Boal	Robert	Curraghlea	Gortnavern	Donegal	54	M
Boal	David	Glencar Scotch	Letterkenny Rural	Donegal	53	M
Boal	James	Ballyrea	Bangor	Down	40	M
Boal	Isaac	Cottown	Bangor	Down	45	M
Boal	John	Lisnabreeny	Breda	Down	36	M
Boal	Hugh	Lisnabreeny	Breda	Down	54	M
Bole	William	Lisnabreeny	Breda	Down	34	M
Boal	Alexander	Slady	Castlereagh	Down	58	M
Boal	Matthew	Ballyaltikilligan	Comber	Down	35	M
Boal	James	Ballymacormick	Dromore Rural	Down	52	M
Boal	William	Ballyorgan	Dunsfort	Down	64	M
Boal	Peter	Lisnatieaney	Glaskermore	Down	50	M
Boal	Samuel	Toughblane	Hilleborough	Down	29	M
Boal	Malcolm	Lisbarnet	Kilwood	Down	81	M
Boal	William	Crossnacreevy	Moneyreagh	Down	60	M
Boal	Hugh	Ballyblack	Mount Stewart	Down	79	M
Boal	Robert	Drumawhey	Mount Stewart	Down	61	M
Bole	James	Drumnacross Lower	Oaklands	Tyrone	48	M
Bole	John	Legnacash	Oaklands	Tyrone	28	M
Bole	James T	Oritor	Oritor	Tyrone	20	M

**Figure 1:** Boal and Bole farmers in Ireland in 1901. There are 29 Protestant Bole/Boal farmers recorded in Ireland in 1901, who are found exclusively within the Counties of Ulster, an area that was settled by Plantation Scots and English in the early 17th Century. There are two Boal farmers recorded in the district of **Killeen**, which lies closest to Mullaghbrack in County Armagh where George Bain's earliest Bole ancestors are recorded.

Boal and Bole farmers are not distributed evenly throughout Ireland but are found concentrated in the north in areas close to Plantation Bawns, fortifications that were built to protect these settlers from the often hostile native Gaelic Irish; see **Figure 2**. Some of these Bole and Boal farmers are found in the district of Killeen in County Armagh close to the townland of Mullaghbrack where George Bain's earliest 'Bole' ancestor is recorded; see **Figure 2**.



**Figure 2:** Distribution of Boal/Bole farmers throughout Ireland. Pins have been placed in the townlands where a Protestant Boal or Bole farmer (head of household) lived in 1901. Pin size is indicative of frequency. Boal/Bole farmers are found scattered throughout the North of Ireland close to Plantation Bawns, indicating that they are the descendants of settlers who arrived in Ireland after 1600 AD.

### Killeen Plantation Community

The 16th and 17th Century Planters (settlers) were drawn to Ireland from farming communities within Scotland and England with the promise of land. Whole communities left and settled together within Ireland and, where they settled, they built Plantation Bawns for their protection. Since their descendants still farm the lands that their ancestors first settled one will often find Plantation surnames within specific parts of Northern Ireland that are associated with specific parts of Scotland or England. The surnames of today's Plantation farming communities will often act as a snapshot of the surnames that were associated with the area from which their plantation ancestors departed after 1600 AD.

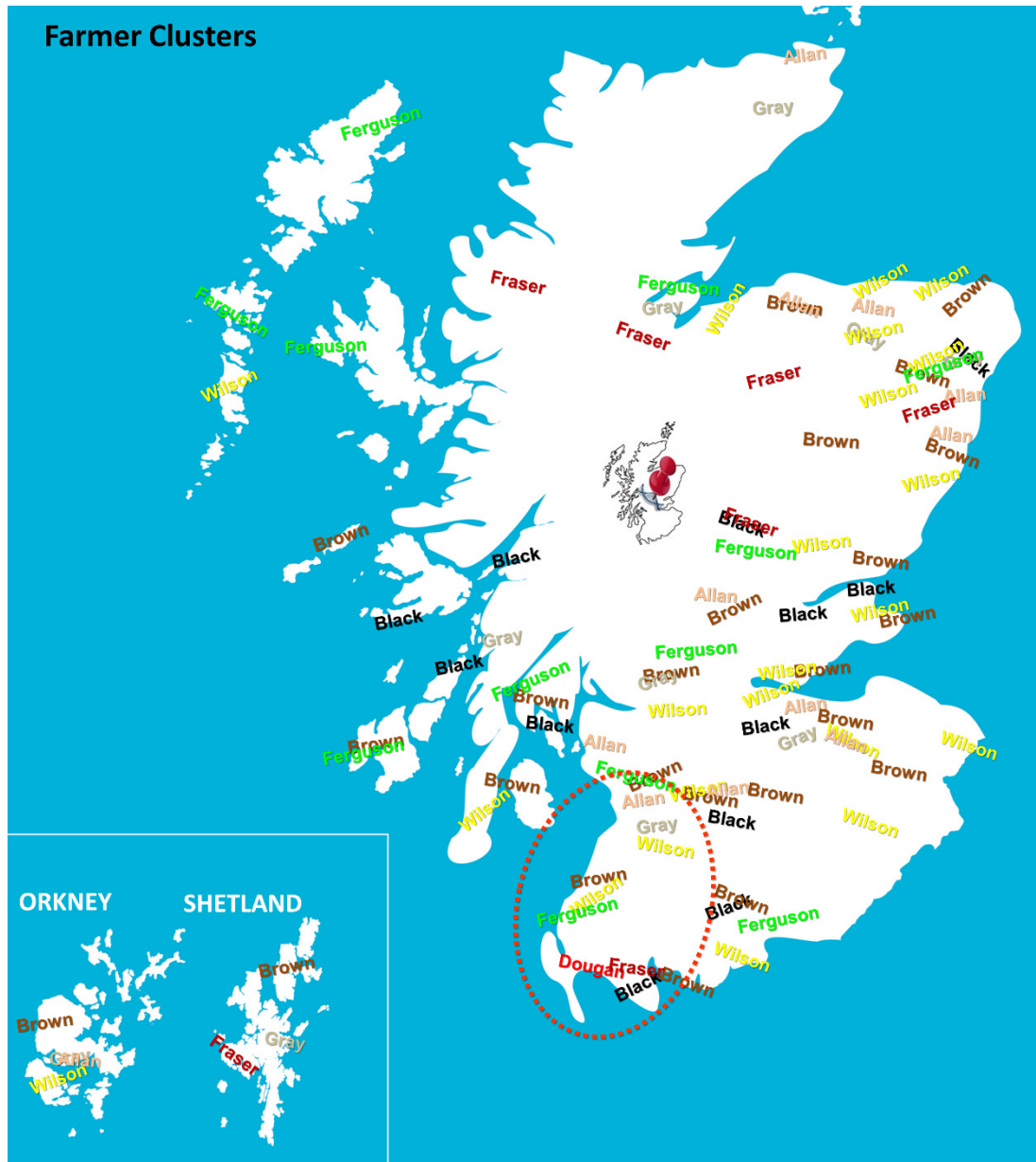
The presence of Bole/Boal farmers within Killeen in County Armagh close to Plantation Bawns indicates that they had colonised this area during the Plantation of Ulster. Since the Planters often left and settled together, the surnames of the Killeen Plantation farming community can therefore hold clues as to their British origin. An examination of the Killeen farming community reveals 150 farmers (heads of household) in 1901, 118 of whom are recorded as Protestant. Of these 150 Protestant farmers one finds 74 different surnames; see **Figure 3**. The Plantation surnames of Killeen are overwhelmingly associated with Scotland, with a scattering of Gaelic-Irish and English surnames. Several of these surnames, including Gray, Dougan, Allan/Allen, Wilson, Black, Brown, Ferguson and Fraser recur among the Killeen farming community; see **Figure 3**.

Surname	Frequency	Surname	Frequency
Gray	6	Adams	1
Dougan	5	Alexander	1
Allan/Allen	4	Ballentine	1
Wilson	4	Barkley	1
Black	3	Bartholomew	1
Brown	3	Beatty	1
Conlin	3	Blackwood	1
Ferguson	3	Boyd	1
Frazer	3	Christie	1
Morgan	3	Cleeland	1
Tate	3	Cordner	1
Armstrong	2	Coyne	1
Boal	2	Cromwell	1
Burns	2	Crummy	1
Craig	2	Cunningham	1
Crozier	2	Dickson	1
Dalzell	2	Duke	1
Fulton	2	Emerson	1
Hanna	2	Farley	1
Irwin	2	Fullerton	1
King	2	Gilmore	1
Mc Mahon	2	Hall	1
Megarity	2	Hamilton	1
Mitchell	2	Harvey	1
Simpson	2	Hewitt	1
Taylor	2	Hogg	1
		Hutchinson	1
		Jameson	1
		Kennedy	1
		Magill	1
		Mann	1
		McCall	1
		McClure	1
		McCracken	1
		McGaughey	1
		Megaw	1
		Milligan	1
		Moffett	1
		Neville	1
		Semple	1
		Shillington	1
		Simmons	1
		Sleeth	1
		Speers	1
		Strain	1
		Teggert	1
		Tweedy	1
		Williamson	1

**Figure 3:** The Protestant Plantation farming community of Killeen in 1901. Analysis of this group reveals that it was dominated by Scottish and Scottish-associated surnames, many of which recur within the community. These names may act as a snapshot of those that were common among the community in Scotland from which their ancestors left. Names highlighted in dark blue are of Scottish ethnicity, in light blue of Scottish-associated ethnicity, in green of Irish ethnicity, in red of English ethnicity, and in pink of multiple associated ethnicities.

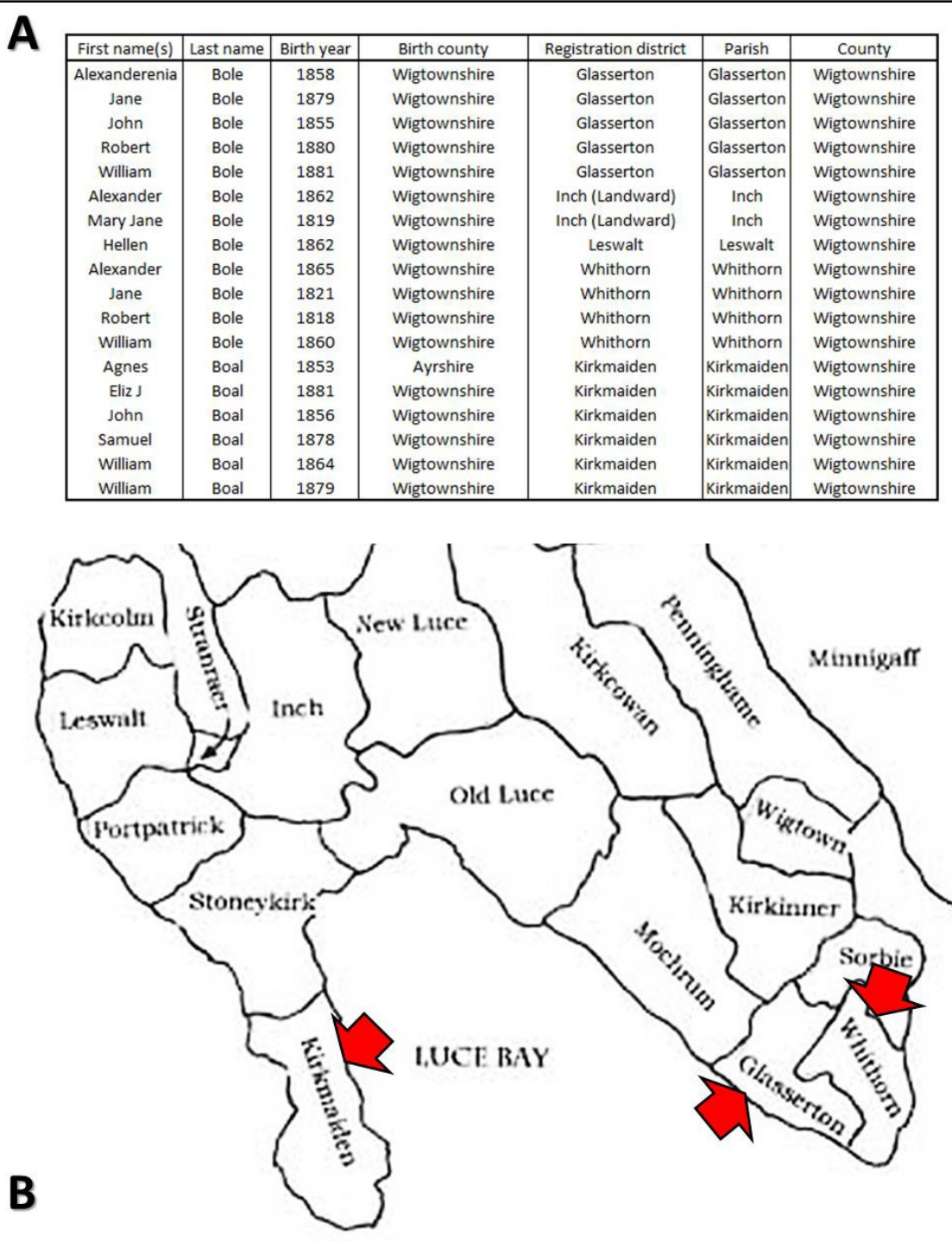
## Paternal Ancestral Origin within Galloway in Southwest Scotland

The link with the land is greatest among the farming community. Since farmers in Scotland can still be found farming the land where their ancestor lived when he first inherited his surname, or where one's ancestor first settled within Scotland, one can plot where farmers with the surnames that appear among the Killeen plantation community occur within Scotland, and identify an area common to all. Distribution mapping of farmers with the Scottish-associated surnames Gray, Allan/Allen, Wilson, Black, Brown, Ferguson and Fraser, which appear as recurring surnames in Killeen, reveals that they are common surnames associated with multiple locations within Scotland. More importantly, it also reveals that they occur within Southwest Scotland together with Scottish 'Dougans' who are exclusive to Galloway; see **Figure 4**.



**Figure 4:** An ancestral link with Southwest Scotland. Gray, **Dougan**, Allan/Allen, Wilson, Black, Brown, Ferguson, and Fraser appear as common Scottish-associated surnames in the Killeen district of Armagh. Distribution mapping of farmers called Gray, Allan/Allen, Wilson, Black, Brown, Ferguson and Fraser reveals that they are common in Scotland and occur in multiple locations. They only occur together, however, with Scottish **Dougans** in Southwest Scotland (**broken circle**) in an area that is historically associated with Lowland Plantation Scottish settlement within Northern Ireland. Each surname is shown on the map where farmers with that surname concentrated in early census data.





**Figure 6:** Parish map of Wigtownshire in the far Southwest of Scotland. Early Scottish census data reveals small numbers of Scottish Boles and Boals in the parishes of Kirkmaiden, Glasserton and Whithorn (red arrows). The Boles of Glasserton and Whithorn are located in an area where many of the Killeen planter surnames originated, and those parishes mark the location from which George Bain's Bole ancestors left Scotland during the Plantation of Ulster.